การคัดกรองสาหร่ายที่ผลิตไฮโดรเจนและการปรับภาวะให้เหมาะสม เพื่อเพิ่มการผลิตไฮโดรเจน

นายเชิดศักดิ์ มณีรัตนรุ่งโรจน์

วิทยานิพนธ์นี้เป็นส่วนหนึ่งของการศึกษาตามหลักสูตรปริญญาวิทยาศาสตรดุษฎีบัณฑิต สาขาวิชาชีวเคมี ภาควิชาชีวเคมี คณะวิทยาศาสตร์ จุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย ปีการศึกษา 2554

ลิขสิทธิ์ของจุฬาลงกรณ์มหาวิทยาลัย บทคัดย่อและแฟ้มข้อมูลฉบับเต็มของวิทยานิพนธ์ตั้งแต่ปีการศึกษา 2554 ที่ให้บริการใ**นครั้นปัญญาทุ่ง((น**ุก) 5 1 7 3 8 1 1 1 เป็นแฟ้มข้อมูลของนิสิตเจ้าของวิทยานิพนธ์ที่ส่งผ่านทางบัณฑิตวิทยาลัย

The abstract and full text of theses from the academic year 2011 in Chulalongkorn University Intellectual Repository (CUIR)

are the thesis authors' files submitted through the Graduate School.

SCREENING OF HYDROGEN-PRODUCING ALGAE AND OPTIMIZATION FOR ENHANCED HYDROGEN PRODUCTION

Mr. Cherdsak Maneeruttanarungroj

A Dissertation Submitted in Partial Fulfillment of the Requirements for the Degree of Doctor of Philosophy Program in Biochemistry Department of Biochemistry Faculty of Science Chulalongkorn University Academic Year 2011 Copyright of Chulalongkorn University

Thesis Title	SCREENING OF HYDROGEN-PRODUCING ALGAE AND OPTIMIZATION FOR ENHANCED HYDROGEN PRODUCTION
Ву	Mr. Cherdsak Maneeruttanarungroj
Field of Study	Biochemistry
Thesis Advisor	Professor Aran Incharoensakdi, Ph.D.
Thesis Co-advisor	Professor Peter Lindblad, Ph.D.

Accepted by the Faculty of Science, Chulalongkorn University in Partial Fulfillment of the Requirements for the Doctoral Degree

......Dean of Faculty of Science (Professor Supot Hannongbua, Dr.rer.nat)

THESIS COMMITTEE

......Chairman (Professor Anchalee Tassanakajon, Ph.D.)

......Examiner (Associate Professor Teerapong Buaboocha, Ph.D.)

Examiner (Assistant Professor Saowarath Jantaro, Ph.D.)

......External Examiner (Associate Professor Jarunya Narangajavana, Ph.D.) เชิดศักดิ์ มณีรัตนรุ่งโรจน์ : การกัดกรองสาหร่ายที่ผลิตไฮโดรเจนและการปรับภาวะให้เหมาะสมเพื่อเพิ่ม การผลิตไฮโดรเจน (SCREENING OF HYDROGEN-PRODUCING ALGAE AND OPTIMIZATION FOR ENHANCED HYDROGEN PRODUCTION) อ.ที่ปรึกษาวิทยานิพนธ์หลัก : ศ.คร.อรัญ อินเจริญ ศักดิ์, อ.ที่ปรึกษาวิทยานิพนธ์ร่วม: Prof. Peter Lindblad, Ph.D, 171 หน้า.

้น้ำจากแหล่งน้ำจืดในธรรมชาติและจากนาข้าวที่อยู่ในพื้นที่ภาคกลางของประเทศไทยถูกเก็บและนำมาใช้ในการคัด กรองเพื่อหาจุลสาหร่ายที่ผลิตก๊าซไฮโครเจน สาหร่ายสายพันธุ์หนึ่งจากทั้งหมด 210 สายพันธุ์ถูกนำมาแสดงลักษณะสัณฐาน ้วิทยาภายใต้กล้องจุลทรรศน์แบบใช้แสงพบว่าเป็นสายพันธุ์ *Tetraspora* พร้อมตั้งชื่อสายพันธุ์ว่า *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 ผลการ ีขึ้นขันจากการหาลำดับเบสดีเอ็นเอของขึ้น 185 rDNA พบว่าสาหร่ายนี้มีความใกล้เคียงกับสาหร่ายสีเขียวเซลล์เดี่ยว สาหร่ายสาย พันธุ์นี้ใช้เวลาของการเพิ่มจำนวนเป็นสองเท่าสั้นที่สุดเมื่อเลี้ยงในอาหาร Tris-Acetate-Phosphate (TAP) ภายใต้ความเข้มแสง ้ช่วง 37 - 92 ใมโครโฟตอนต่อตารางเมตรต่อวินาที ที่อณหภมิ 36 องศาเซลเซียส สาหร่ายที่อาย 24 ชม.เลี้ยงภายใต้ความเข้มแสง ที่ 37 ใมโครโฟตอนต่อตารางเมตรต่อวินาที แสดงความสามารถในการผลิตก๊าซไฮโครเจนที่เหมาะสมเมื่อบ่มเซลล์ที่ 35 องศา เซลเซียส การผลิตก๊าซภายใต้แสงจะเพิ่มขึ้นเมื่อ pH เพิ่มจาก 5.75 ถึง 9.30 อย่างไรก็ตาม การผลิตลดลงอย่างมากเมื่อลด pH ถึง 5.25 การเติม 0.5 มิลลิโมล่าร์ของเบต้าเมอแกปโตเอทธานอล ลงในอาหารเลี้ยงเชื้อจะช่วยกระตุ้นอัตราการผลิตก๊าซไฮโครเจน ใด้ประมาณสองเท่า การขาดแหล่งไนโตรเจนและซัลเฟอร์ส่งผลให้อัตราการผลิตก๊าซเพิ่มขึ้นประมาณ 50% ซึ่งผลนี้ต่างจากการ ้ขาดแหล่งในโตรเจนหรือซัลเฟอร์เพียงอย่างใดอย่างหนึ่งซึ่งจะส่งผลให้เซลล์ผลิตก๊าซในอัตราเพิ่มขึ้นเพียงเล็กน้อย นอกจากนี้ ผลการเพิ่มอัตราการผลิตก๊าซไฮโครเจนจากการเติม 0.5 มิลลิโมล่าร์ของเบต้าเมอแคปโตเอทธานอล ในภาวะขาคทั้งแหล่ง ในโตรเจนและซัลเฟอร์จะเกิดขึ้นเมื่อกวามเข้มแสงไม่เกิน 5 ไมโกรโฟตอนต่อตารางเมตรต่อวินาที หากแสงเข้มขึ้นจะไม่ส่งผล ให้ผลิตได้สงขึ้นตาม การบ่มเชื้อให้ผลิตก๊าซไฮโครเจนจะเกิดสงสดเมื่ออย่ในภาวะขาคทั้งแหล่งไนโตรเจนและซัลเฟอร์ภายใต้ ความเข้มแสงประมาณ 29 ไมโครโฟตอนต่อตารางเมตรต่อวินาที คำนวณได้ค่าอัตราการผลิตได้ประมาณ 17.3 – 61.7 ไมโคร ้โมลต่อมิลลิตกรัมกลอโรฟิลเอต่อชั่วโมง ซึ่งถือได้ว่าเป็นก่าการผลิตที่สูงเมื่อเทียบกับสาหร่ายสีเขียวชนิดอื่น ส่งผลให้ Tetraspora sp. CU2551 เป็นสายพันธุ์ที่น่าสนใจต่อการผลิตก๊าซไฮโครเจนโดยวิธีทางชีวภาพที่ใช้แสง

ยืน sulfate permease (*sulP*) ที่แปลรหัสให้ไปรดีนทำหน้าที่ขนส่งซัลเฟคเข้าสู่คลอโรพลาสต์และยืน hydrogenase (*hydA*) ที่แปลรหัสให้เอนไซม์เร่งปฏิกิริยาการสร้างก๊าซไฮโครเจน ได้ถูกค้นพบในสาหร่ายชนิดนี้ ยืน *sulP* มี ORF ขนาค 1,014 เบส โดยที่มีขนาดของ 5'UTR และ 3'UTR เป็น 285 และ 225 เบส ตามลำดับ ยืน *sulP* นี้ประกอบด้วยอินตรอน 4 ชิ้นในระดับดี เอ็นเอ ในขณะที่สาหร่ายสีเขียวชนิดอื่นนั้นไม่พบอินตรอนในยืนยกเว้นในสาหร่าย *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* นอกจากนี้ ไปรดีนที่แปลรหัสจาก *sulP* ของ *Tetraspora* ได้ถูกทำนายว่ามี chloroplast transit peptide ทางด้านปลาย N ส่งผลให้ไปรดีนนี้มี ความใกล้เคียงกับไปรดีนที่แปลรหัสจาก *sulP* ของสาหร่าย *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* โดยยืนยันจากการทำ phylogenetic tree นอกจากนี้แล้ว พบว่ายืน *hydA* ของสาหร่าย *Tetraspora* มีขนาด 878 เบสซึ่งจะแปลรหัสเป็นไปรดีนประกอบด้วย 292 กรดอะมิ ใน อินตรอนสองชิ้นขนาด 261 และ 282 เบสตามลำดับถูกพบในลำดับเบสระดับดีเอ็นเอ โปรดีนที่แปลรหัสจาก *hydA* มีความ ใกล้เคียงกับไปรดีนที่แปลรหัสจาก *hydA* ของสาหร่าย *Chlorella fusca* ระดับการแสดงออกของยินทั้ง *sulP* และ *hydA* ของ *Tetraspora* เพิ่มขึ้น 2.3 เท่าหลังจากอยู่ในภาวะขาดแหล่งซัลเฟอร์ ในขณะที่การเติมแหล่งซัลเฟอร์กลับคืนจะทำให้การ แสดงออกของสองยืนนี้ลดลง ผลการผลิตก๊าซไฮโดรเจนและกิจกรรมของระบบแสงที่สอง (PSII) ลดลงเมื่อเซลล์อยู่ในภาวะ ขาดแหล่งซัลเฟอร์ ทั้งสองกิจกรรมนี้จะถูกฟื้นฟูคืนเมื่อเพิ่มแหล่งซัลเฟอร์ในอาหารเลี้ยงเชื้อ ผลการทดลองเน้นย้ำให้เห็นถึง ความสำคัญของซัลเฟอร์ต่อการควบคุมวิถีการผลิตก๊าซไฮโดรเจนในสาหร่าย *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551

ภาควิชา	.ชีวเคมี	ลายมือชื่อนิสิต
สาขาวิชา	ชีวเคมี	ลายมือชื่อ อ.ที่ปรึกษาวิทยานิพนธ์หลัก
ปีการศึกษา	2554	.ลายมือชื่อ อ.ที่ปรึกษาวิทยานิพนธ์ร่วม

##5173811123 : MAJOR BIOCHEMISTRY

KEYWORDS: SCREENING/HYDROGEN PRODUCTION/*Tetraspora* sp. CU 2551 CHERDSAK MANEERUTTANARUNGROJ : SCREENING OF HYDROGEN-PRODUCING ALGAE AND OPTIMIZATION FOR ENHANCED HYDROGEN PRODUCTION. ADVISOR : PROF. ARAN INCHAROENSAKDI, Ph.D., CO-ADVISOR : PROF. PETER LINDBLAD, Ph.D., 171 pp.

Water samples collected from fresh water sources and rice paddy fields located in central part of Thailand were used in screening for hydrogen-producing green microalgae. One out of 210 isolates was identified as belonging to the genus *Tetraspora* under light microscope for morphology identification. Confirmation by phylogenetic analysis of 18S rDNA sequence revealed that the green alga, identified as Tetraspora sp. CU2551, is closely related to other unicellular green algal species. Tetraspora sp. CU2551 had the shortest doubling time when grown in Tris-Acetate-Phosphate (TAP) medium under a light intensity of 37 - 92 μ E/m²/s and a temperature of 36 °C. A 24 h culture under light intensity of 37 μ E/m²/s showed the optimal hydrogen production rate when cells were incubated at 35 °C. The production under light incubation increased with increasing pH from 5.75 to 9.30; however, almost no production was observed at a pH of 5.25. Addition of 0.5 mM β -mercaptoethanol to the TAP medium stimulated hydrogen production rate about 2-fold. During the hydrogen production phase, the use of TAP medium lacking both nitrogen and sulfur resulted in about 50% increase in the hydrogen production. This was in contrast to only a small increase in the production when either nitrogen or sulfur was omitted in TAP medium. The stimulation of hydrogen production by 0.5 mM β mercaptoethanol under nitrogen- and sulfur-deprived conditions occurred only when the cells were grown at a light intensity lower than 5 μ E/m²/s with no effects at higher intensities. Incubating the culture in TAP-N-S medium under a light intensity of 29 $\mu E/m^2/s$ gave a maximal calculated hydrogen production of 17.3 - 61.7 µmol/mg Chl a/h. This is a very high production rate compared to other green algae and makes Tetraspora sp. CU2551 an interesting model strain for photobiological hydrogen production.

The newly identified chloroplast envelope-localized sulfate permease gene (sulP) and the hydrogenase gene (hydA) from the green alga Tetraspora sp. CU2551 are reported in this study. The sulP showed an open reading frame of 1,014 bp with the 5'- and 3' UTR being 285 and 225 bp, respectively. Tetraspora sulP also contained four introns, whereas other known photosynthetic organisms, except Chlamydomonas reinhardtii, show no intron at the DNA level. The deduced amino acid sequence of SulP revealed an extended N-terminus where the putative chloroplast transit peptide was identified. This suggests a close relationship between Tetraspora and Chlamydomonas reinhardtii SulPs, as confirmed by phylogenetic tree analysis. In addition, the *Tetraspora hydA* was identified. The cDNA sequence showed an 878 bp encoding 292 amino acid residues. Two introns of 261 and 282 bp, respectively were also found in hydA structural gene. The deduced amino acid sequence of Tetraspora HydA is closely related to HydA of Chlorella fusca. The transcript levels of both sulP and hydA of Tetraspora showed an up-regulation of about 2.3 times after sulfur deprivation, whereas upon sulfur repletion the expression of both genes decreased. The production of H₂ and PSII activity decreased in cells grown under sulfur-deprived condition. These two activities could be restored upon transferring the cells to sulfur-replete medium. Our results highlight the importance of sulfur for the regulation of hydrogen metabolism in Tetraspora sp. CU 2551.

Department :	.Biochemistry	.Student's Signature
Field of Study :	.Biochemistry	Advisor's Signature
Academic Year :.	2011	Co-advisor's Signature

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

First of all, I would like to express my deepest gratitude to my main advisor, Professor Dr. Aran Incharoensakdi for his guidances, supervision, encouragement and supports throughout my study. I also express my deep gratitude to my co-advisor, Professor Dr. Peter Lindblad from Uppsala University, Sweden for his guidances, supervision, encouragement and supports, especially during my visit to Photochemistry and Molecular Science, Department of Chemistry – Ångström Laboratory, Uppsala, Sweden. I thank Professor Dr. Aran for endless patience and advice, and Professor Dr. Peter for introducing me to the fascinating world of the magic of green organism and for his warm hospitality.

My gratitude is also extended to Professor Dr. Anchalee Tassanakajon, Associate Professor Dr. Teerapong Buabucha, Assistant Professor Dr. Saowarath Jantaro and Associate Professor Dr. Jarunya Narangajavana for serving as thesis committee, for their available comments and useful suggestions.

Sincere thanks are also extended to all members and friends, for lending a helping hand whenever needed, sharing the great time in laboratory, their warm assistance and friendship, at Department of Biochemistry Chulalongkorn University; P'Ann, Nok, Bong, Tent, May, Ple, N'Ann, Tookta, Duen, Nurse, P'Ohm, June, Krit, Nui and Sim.

I would also like to thank all members of the Cyano group at Photochemistry and Molecular Science, Department of Chemistry – Ångström Laboratory, Uppsala University, Sweden for your warm welcome, friendly advice in the lab, comments, discussions and nice sharing story; Pia, Paolo, Petra, Martin, Fernando, Karin, Throsten, Ellenor, Marie, Daniel, Hsin-Ho, Namita, Thiyago, JB, Elias, Johan, Inthaka and Ingo. Special thank for friends in Fotomol, Uppsala University for your warm welcome and very nice talk and sharing the experience; Marie-Pierre, Xue-li, Ming-Tian, Steffi, Marylene, Moreno, Katrin, Todd, Anna, Amrita, Barbara, Giovanny. I therefore hope that I have not forgotten anybody, but if I have, I am sorry.

Finally I would like to express my deep gratitude to my beloved parents and lovely sister for their always love, care, understanding, cheering and encouragement throughout my study in Thailand and overseas.

I wish to acknowledge the contribution from the Thailand Research Fund through the Royal Golden Jubilee Ph.D. Program (PHD/0009/2551), the Swedish Research Link program (project 348-2009-6486), and the 90th Anniversary of Chulalongkorn University Fund (Ratchadaphiseksomphot Endowment Fund) for all financial support.

CONTENTS

PAGE	
IAGE	

ABSTRACT (THAI)	iv
ABSTRACT (ENGLISH)	v
ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS	vi
CONTENTS	vii
LIST OF TABLES	xiii
LIST OF FIGURES	xiv
LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS	xviii
CHAPTER I INTRODUCTION	1
1.1 General introduction	2
1.2 H ₂ production	10
1.2.1 Production from stream reforming using fossil fuels	11
1.2.2 Production from water electrolysis	4
1.2.3 Production from thermochemical process	5
1.2.4 Production from biological process	5
1.2.4.1 Direct biophotolysis	5
1.2.4.2 Indirect biophotolysis	7
1.2.4.3 Biological water-gas shift reaction	7
1.2.4.4 Photo-fermentation	8
1.2.4.5 Dark fermentation	9
1.3 Green algae	11
1.3.1 Cellular structure	11

1.3.2 Origins	12
1.3.3 Classification	12
1.4 H ₂ production in green algae	14
1.4.1 Background	14
1.4.2 Hydrogenases	16
1.4.3 Oxygen sensitivity	17
1.4.4 Sulfur deprivation	19
1.5 Objectives of this research	20
CHAPTER II MATERIALS AND METHODS	21
2.1 Equipments	21
2.2 Chemicals	22
2.3 Enzymes	25
2.4 Antibiotics	25
2.5 Kits and suppliers	26
2.6 Bacterial strains	26
2.7 Plasmid vectors	26
2.8 Oligonucleotides	27
2.9 Green algae screening for H ₂ production	29
2.9.1 Sampling and purification	29
2.9.2 Screening for H ₂ production	30
2.9.3 Measurement of H ₂ production	30
2.10 Strain identification	31
2.10.1 Morphology observation	31

2.10.1.1 Light microscope observation	31
2.10.1.2 Scanning Electron Microscope observation	31
2.10.2 18S rDNA identification by molecular technique	32
2.10.2.1 Primers design	32
2.10.2.2 PCR and cloning	39
2.10.2.3 Genomic DNA extraction	33
2.10.2.4 18S rDNA walking by YADE method	34
2.11 Phylogenetic tree determination	35
2.12 Growth optimization	35
2.12.1 Media optimization	35
2.12.2 Physical parameters optimization	36
2.13 Optimization for H ₂ production conditions	36
2.13.1 Optimization during growth phase	36
2.3.2.2 Optimization during production phase	37
2.14 cDNA library construction	37
2.14.1 Total RNA preparation	37
2.14.2 First-stranded cDNA synthesis	38
2.15 Gene investigation	39
2.15.1 Sulfate permease (<i>sulP</i>) investigation	39
2.15.2 Full-length <i>sulP</i> determination by 5'RACE and 3'RACE	40
2.15.3 Hydrogenase (<i>hydA</i>) investigation	41
2.16 Algal transformation	41
2.16.1 Cell wall digestion	41

2.16.2 Electroporation.	42
2.16 Glass bead vortexing	42
2.16 Biolistic microparticle bombardment	42
2.17 Fluorescence analysis	44
2.18 Gene expression analysis	44
2.19 General techniques	45
2.19.1 Preparation of E. coli competent cells	45
2.19.2 Restriction enzyme digestion	45
2.19.3 Ligation	46
2.19.4 Heat-shock transformation	46
CHAPTER III RESULTS	48
3.1 Green algae screening for H ₂ production	44
3.2 Strain identification.	49
3.2.1 Morphology observation	49
3.2.2 Molecular technique by 18S rDNA identification	50
3.3 Growth optimization.	59
3.4 Optimization for hydrogen production	62
3.4.1 Optimization during growth phase	64
3.4.1.1 Culture age	63
3.4.1.2 Light intensity	64
3.4.2 Optimization during production phase	65
3.4.2.1 Temperature	65
3.4.2.2 Light intensity	66

3.4.2.3 Additive carbon sources	67
3.4.2.4 Additive salts	69
3.4.2.5 pH	71
3.4.2.6 Additive reducing agents	72
3.4.2.7 Adapting media	73
3.4.2.8 Combination effect on H ₂ production	75
3.5 Molecular study for biohydrogen metabolism	78
3.5.1 Sulfate permease gene (<i>sulP</i>) determination	79
3.5.2 Construction of a <i>sulP</i> inactivation strain	82
3.5.3 Full-length <i>sulP</i> determination	85
3.5.4 Construction of a <i>sulP</i> inactivation strain (2)	92
3.6 Sulfur deprivation	103
3.6.1 hydrogenase gene (hydA) investigation	112
3.6.2 Sulfur-deprivation condition	115
CHAPTER IV DISCISSION	93
4.1 Background	118
4.2 Screening and identification	119
4.3 Growth condition	121
4.4 Optimization for hydrogen production	121
4.4.1 Optimization during growth phase	122
4.4.2 Optimization during production phase	122
4.5 Molecular study for hydrogen metabolism	127
4.5.1 Sulfate permease (<i>sulP</i>) investigation	127

4.5.2 Construction of a <i>sulP</i> inactivation strain		
4.5.3 Full-length <i>sulP</i> determination		
4.5.4 Construc	ction of a <i>sulP</i> inactivation strain (2)	130
4.6 Sulfur deprivation	on	133
4.6.1 hydrogen	nase gene (<i>hydA</i>) investigation	133
4.6.2 Sulfur de	eprivation condition	133
4.6.3 Sulfur re	plete condition	134
CHAPTER V CONCLUSIO	ONS	136
REFERENCES		138
APPENDICES		152
APPENDIX A	Cloning vector maps	153
APPENDIX B	H ₂ content calculation	155
APPENDIX C	Media compositions	156
APPENDIX D	H_2 production of each isolate in section 3.1	160
APPENDIX E	PERSONAL INFORMATION	164
BIOGRAPHY		171

LIST OF TABLES

Table 1.1	The energy comparison from different types of fuel source	3
Table 1.2	Advantages and disadvantages of different biological processes	
	for production	10
Table 2.1	Primer listed used in this study	27
Table 4.1	The energy bonding of hydrogen atom to others	118

LIST OF FIGURES

Figure 1.1	The schematic mechanisms of photosynthesis and biophotolysis
	of photoautotrophic microorganisms
Figure 1.2	The schematic of hydrogen production by photo-fermentation
	process
Figure 1.3	Summary of the phylogenetic determination among the major
	relatives of green algae analyzed by DNA sequence analysis
Figure 1.4	Schematic hydrogen metabolism during the growth phase
	(aerobic condition) and the production phase (anaerobic
	condition) in hydrogen production process occurred the
	chloroplast of the microalga C. reinhardtii
Figure 3.1	The biohydrogen production distribution of screened isolates
Figure 3.2	Cell morphology of Tetraspora sp. CU2551 cells observed
	under a light Microscope and a Scanning Electron Microscope
	(SEM)
Figure 3.3	Alignment of 18S rDNA sequences from Tetraspora sp.
	CU2551 and other 7 algal 18s rDNA sequences that used in
	primer design
Figure 3.4	Phylogenetic tree using the obtained 18S ribosomal DNA
	sequences of <i>Tetraspora</i> sp. CU2551 and 13 other green alga
	species including 3 named <i>Tetraspora</i> isolates
Figure 3.5	Growth curve of <i>Tetraspora</i> sp. CU2551
F ' 2 (

Figure 3.7	The production rate of cells at different culture age	63
Figure 3.8	The production rate of cells at different light intensities during	
	cultivation	64
Figure 3.9	The production rate of cells in different incubation temperature	65
Figure 3.10	The production rate of cells at different light intensities during	
	incubation	66
Figure 3.11	The production rate of cells under the presence of 0.1% various	
	carbon sources during production phase	68
Figure 3.12	The production rate of Tetraspora sp. CU 2551 when different	
	salts (50 mM) were present in culture medium	70
Figure 3.13	Effect of pH on hydrogen production by Tetraspora sp.	
	CU2551	71
Figure 3.14	Effect of the addition of reducing agents on hydrogen	
	production by <i>Tetraspora</i> CU2551	72
Figure 3.15	Effect of nutrient deprivation on hydrogen production by	
	<i>Tetraspora</i> sp. CU2551	74
Figure 3.16	Effect of light intensity on hydrogen production by Tetraspora	
	sp. CU2551	76
Figure 3.17	PCR product of putative <i>sulP</i> gene	80
Figure 3.18	A putative sequence of <i>Tetraspora sulP</i>	81
Figure 3.19	Plasmid maps containing antibiotic resistance cassette	83
Figure 3.20	Plasmid maps for pTgSmNm and pTgSmCm	83

Figure 3.21Full-length of putative *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 *sulP* (cDNA)....87

Figure 3.22	Sulfate permease protein alignments with other 14 different	
	sequences	88
Figure 3.23	Bootstrap NJ phylogenetic tree of sulfate permease protein	
	sequences using the deduced amino acid sequence of	
	Tetraspora sp. CU2551 and other 14 species	89
Figure 3.24	Full-length of putative <i>Tetraspora</i> sp. CU2551 <i>sulP</i> (DNA)	90
Figure 3.25	The structural gene of <i>sulP</i> in both cDNA and DNA levels	
	along with the ruler indicating the length on the top	92
Figure 3.26	Plasmid maps of sulP gene on cloning vector and CmR-	
	inactivated construct	93
Figure 3.27	The schematic represented the primer positions on the	
	pTgLSmCm	94
Figure 3.28	The Paromomycin resistance cassette components	95
Figure 3.29	Schematic shows plasmids used in Pm ^R :sulP-inactivated	96
	plasmid construction	
Figure 3.30	Schematic shows the primer positions on plasmids used in	
	inverse PCR	97
Figure 3.31	Schematic showing indirect ligation strategies	98
Figure 3.32	Schematic showing the indirect ligation to obtain Pm ^R :sulP-	
	inactivated plasmid (PmCA)	98
Figure 3.33	PCR pattern from genomic DNA of a 12 th generation	
	transformant	100

PA(GE
-----	----

Figure 3.34	Alignment of a 451-bp fragment amplified by PmR and PmF1	
	primers	
Figure 3.35	Alignment of hydrogenase (hydA) sequences from Tetraspora	
	sp. CU2551 against other 5 algal hydrogenase sequences used	
	in primer design	
Figure 3.36	Partial sequence of putative Tetraspora sp. CU2551 hydA	
	(gDNA)	
Figure 3.37	Proteins alignment Tetraspora HydA with other 5 different	
	sequences, along with other 3 outgroups sequences	
Figure 3.38	Bootstrap NJ phylogenetic tree of hydrogenase protein	
	sequences using the deduced amino acid sequence of	
	<i>Tetraspora</i> sp. CU2551 and other 5 HydA sequences	
Figure 3.39	Effect of sulfate-deprived condition on hydrogen production	
	and fluorescent	
Figure 3.40	Relative transcription levels of <i>sulP</i> and <i>hydA</i> with respect to	
	18S under sulfur-deprived condition	
Figure 3.41	Effect of sulfate-replete condition on hydrogen production and	
	fluorescent	
Figure 3.42	Relative transcription levels of <i>sulP</i> and <i>hydA</i> with respect to	
	18S under sulfur-replete condition	

LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS

H ₂	Hydrogen
H ₂ ase	hydrogenase
Chl a	Chlorophyll a
bp	Base pair
°C	Degree Celsius
EDTA	Ethylenediamine tetraacetic acid
g	Gram
kb	Kilo base
h	hour
L	Liter
mM	Milimolar
min	Minute
μg	Microgram
μl	Microliter
mL	Milliliter
mM	Millimolar
М	Molar
nm	nanometer
OD	Optical density
PCR	Polymerase Chain Reaction
A	Absorbance

CHAPTER I

INTRODUCTION

1.1 General introduction

Nowadays, global energy consumption tends to increase from 1988 (Rühl, 2008) and mostly are from oil, coal, and natural gas, as a result this will eventually lead to the depletion of limited natural energy resources. Presently, the utilization of fossil fuels in turn causing global climate change is mainly due to the emission of pollutant, sulfur dioxide (SO₂), nitrogen oxide (NO_x), especially carbon dioxide (CO₂) released into the atmosphere upon their combustion (Kapdan and Kargi, 2006). The utilization of fossil fuels, as a consequence on the global climate is mainly due to the emission of pollutant released into the atmosphere upon their combustion. These problems caused the scientist all around the world to search for alternative choices which is clean and renewable source.

In January of 2010, many countries were faced with extremes of temperature, heavy snowfall in European countries and heavy rainfall cause severe flood in Asian countries. These were because of Global Warming. The global energy requirements are heavily dependent on fossil fuels (around 80% of the present world energy demand), as a result this will eventually lead to the foreseeable depletion of limited fossil energy resources which are likely to be depleted in the next 50-100 years (Veziroglu, 1987). Therefore, researchers are trying to find clean, renewable and sustainable energy resources.

Hydrogen gas is one of most interesting renewable energy source since it is a clean energy, produce no carbon dioxide during combustion, and the heat of 141.65 MJ kg⁻¹, or 12.65 MJ m⁻³ (Perry, 1963) which is about 2.75 folds higher than that from other

hydrocarbon source. Moreover, hydrogen gas showed the highest energy produced per unit mass compared to other fuel types as shown in Table 1.1. Nowadays, hydrogen gas can be produced by 4 processes: stream reforming using fossil fuel, water electrolysis, thermochemical process, and biological process (Lay *et al.*, 1999). Only the production from water electrolysis can sustainably supply to the need of industries. However, high cost of production is required with the huge amount of electricity, which is produced from fossil fuels. In addition, more than 96% of the world production of hydrogen gas is from fossil fuels (Wünschiers and Lindblad, 2002). Thus, the hydrogen production process is not the truly clean energy source.

Scientists aimed to produce the gas through the biological process instead of electrolysis process. The so-called biohydrogen is the gas produced by the living microorganisms where the organic wastes were utilized during gas production process. Until now, the bioproduction can be divided into 5 different approaches: direct biophotolysis, indirect biophotolysis, biological water-gas shift reaction, photo-fermentation, and dark fermentation.

Table 1.1The energy comparison from different types of fuel source

(modified from http://www.techno.msu.ac.th/bt/pdfdocxls/b.doc)

Fuel type	Energy per unit mass (MJ/kg)
Hydrogen gas	120
Oil	42-45
Diessel	42.8
Petrol	40-43
Bio-diessel	37
Natural gas	33-50
Charcoal	30
Ethanol	21
Coal sub-bituminous	27-30
Coal anthracite	15-19
Agricultural residue	10-17
Wood	15

1.2 H₂ production

1.2.1 Production from stream reforming using fossil fuels

Traditionally, H_2 is mainly produced from natural gas or fossil fuels by stream reforming in industrial scale. This process consists of two steps: 1) reformation of the substrate under high temperature steam supplied by burning the natural gas, and 2) using a water-gas shift reaction to form hydrogen and carbon dioxide from the CO produced in the first reaction.

Step 1
$$CH_4 + H_2O \rightarrow CO + 3H_2$$
Step 2 $CO + H_2O \rightarrow CO_2 + H_2$

However, these processes have some disadvantages such as using non-renewable energy sources, generates substantial CO_2 emission, and based on expensive techniques. In fact, most of the H₂ production processes relied on fossil fuels releases CO_2 in double amount of H₂ molar ratio (Navarro *et al.*, 2009).

1.2.2 Production from water electrolysis

In the process of electrolysis, water was used to be broken down and generated hydrogen and oxygen. To begin of the process, electricity passes through the positive electrode and negative electrode to electrolyte solution generated e.g. H_2SO_4 and KOH. By this method, electrical current up to 90 KW is needed to produce 1,000 ft³ hydrogen gas. However, the energy obtained from the hydrogen combustion is lower than the electrical power that used in water electrolysis.

2H₂O Electricity
$$O_2 + 2H_2$$

If the electricity generated from fossil fuels was used for water electrolysis, then CO₂ would be released to atmosphere. However, renewable technologies, such as solar cell and wind turbines can generate electricity with zero greenhouse gas emissions. In some countries, an abundance of nuclear power produces large amount of electricity making a logical process for water electrolysis (http://www.hydrogenassociation.org).

1.2.3 Production from thermochemical process

Thermochemical process has been developed by using the HgBr and calcium under the temperature of 200-700 °C. Heat generated in nuclear reactor can be mostly recycled for other process. This process, however, has disadvantages from heavy metal waste which can cause severe pollution to the environment.

1.2.4 Production from biological process

The biohydrogen production is taking place in microorganisms, which can metabolize the organic compounds to generate the hydrogen gas. The bioproduction can be classified into 5 different methods (Levin *et al.*, 2004): direct biophotolysis, indirect biophotolysis, biological water-gas shift reaction, photo-fermentation and dark fermentation.

1.2.4.1 Direct biophotolysis

This method based on the utilization of the microalgae to function as an antenna absorbing the solar radiation as a sole energy source for production process.

$$2H_2O$$
 Solar energy $2H_2 + O_2$

Microalgae, green algae and cyanobacteria, have an ability to fix atmospheric carbon dioxide, and absorb the solar radiation which is unlimited on the earth surface. Thus, the bioproduction by this process could help reduce the atmospheric carbon dioxide, which is the majority of green house gas. The production process involved in photosystem II (PSII) and photsystem I (PSI) where the electron will flow to ferredoxin (Fd). Hydrogenase enzyme is the last protein, which accepts electron and proton to form

hydrogen molecule (Figure 1.1). Although PSII system generates proton and electron which are the substrate of hydrogenase enzyme in microalgae, above 0.1% of molecular oxygen level can inhibit the activity of enzyme (Hallenback and Benemann, 2002).



Figure 1.1 The schematic mechanisms of photosynthesis and biophotolysis of photoautotrophic microorganisms. The electrons or reducing equivalents from water oxidation is raised by the adsorbed photons at PSII and PSI. The reducing equivalent (NADPH) is used for CO₂ reduction in photosynthesis and carbohydrate (CH₂O) are accumulated inside the cells. The reducing power (Fd) could also be directed to hydrogenase (H₂ase) for H₂ evolution. (Yu and Takahashi, 2007)

1.2.4.2 Indirect biophotolysis

The indirect biophotolysis is a term mostly called for the hydrogen production in cyanobacteria. The chemical reaction is expressed as in equation 1.1 - 1.3. The process comprises two-phase system: growth phase and production phase. In the growth phase, cells are grown aerobically under the normal metabolic state with photosynthesis. Glucose is synthesized during dark cycle (as shown in equation 1.1). In the second phase, production phase, cells are transferred to anaerobic condition to allow hydrogenase active in the absent of oxygen. Glucose is metabolized to acetate in double molar ratio and hydrogen in 4 times molar ratio (as shown in equation 1.2). Acetate molecule is further metabolized to produce hydrogen in 4 times molar ratio (as shown in equation 1.3). Stoichiometry of all equations is shown in equation 1.4. One mole of glucose can be converted to form molecular hydrogen for 12 moles, however, the process is now being developed (Yokoi *et al.*, 2002 and Tanisho and Ishiwata, 1995).

$$6 H_2O + 6 CO_2 \longrightarrow C_6H_{12}O_6 + 6O_2$$
 (1.1)

$$C_6H_{12}O_6 + 2 H_2O \longrightarrow 4 H_2 + 2 CH_3COOH + 2 CO_2$$
 (1.2)

$$2 \operatorname{CH}_{3}\operatorname{COOH} + 4 \operatorname{H}_{2}\operatorname{O} \longrightarrow 8 \operatorname{H}_{2} + 4 \operatorname{CO}_{2}$$
(1.3)

$$12 H_2 O \longrightarrow 12 H_2 + 6O_2$$
 (1.4)

1.2.4.3 Biological water-gas shift reaction

The biological water-gas shift reaction is the process to produce hydrogen gas via photoheterotrophic bacteria such as *Rhodospirillum rubrum*. Carbon monoxide (CO) can be used as a carbon source and metabolized to produce ATP coupled with water reduction reaction (Yokoi *et al.*, 2001). Hydrogen molecule can be formed as shown in the following equation;

$$CO + H_2O \longrightarrow CO_2 + H_2 \Delta G^0 = -20.1 \text{ kJ/mol}$$

Gram negative bacteria such as *Rubrivax rubrum*, *Rubrivax gelatinosus*, and gram positive bacteria such as *Carboxydothermus hydrogenoformans* can produce biohydrogen through biological water-gas shift reaction. The bioproduction by this process, however, is studied in lab scale.

1.2.4.4 Photo-fermentation

The photo-fermentation is the bioproduction process found in photosynthetic bacteria containing nitrogenase enzyme. The pathway begins with the organic acids e.g. acetic acid, lactic acid, and lactic acid is metabolized under anaerobic condition. Electron can flow to nitrogenase enzyme via ferredoxin protein (Fd) as shown in Figure 1.2. Nitrogenase, however, consumes large amount of ATP to function, thus the efficiency of energy production is still low.



Figure 1.2 The schematic of hydrogen production by photo-fermentation process

1.2.4.5 Dark fermentation

The dark fermentation is the fermentation process under the darkness found in anaerobic bacteria and microalgae. The reaction can be metabolized through two reactions as shown in equation 1.5 and 1.6. The bioproduction by dark fermentation produce carbon dioxide (CO_2) as a by-product, while the photo fermentation only produces hydrogen gas.

$$C_6H_{12}O_6 + 2 H_2O \longrightarrow 2 CH_3COOH + 4 H_2 + 2 CO_2$$
 (1.5)

$$C_6H_{12}O_6 + 2 H_2O \longrightarrow CH_2CH_2CH_2OOH + 2 H_2 + 2 CO_2$$
 (1.6)

The production by this method is widely used because of the high efficiency, need less arable land, and no effect by the climate change.

Overall, there are advantages and disadvantages for each process as listed in Table 1.2. The direct biophotolysis by biological process shows the highest possibility for sustainable production since it has high efficiency in energy conversion, the process use low cost of production from culture and temperature control for the process, and green organisms can trap atmospheric carbon dioxide which is the majority of green house gas. The study will mainly focus on the biohydrogen production in green algae.

Table 1.2Advantages and disadvantages of different biological processes for H2

Type of microorganism	Advantages	Disadvantages
Green algae	 Can produce H₂ from water Solar conversion energy increased by 10 folds as compared to trees, crops 	 Require light for H₂ production O₂ can be dangerous for the system
Cyanobacteria	 Can produce H₂ from water Nitrogenase enzyme mainly produces H₂ Has the ability to fix N₂ from the atmosphere 	 Uptake hydrogenase enzymes are to be removed to stop the degradation of H₂ Require sun light About 30% O₂ present in the gas mixture with H₂ O₂ has inhibitory effect on nitrogenase CO₂ present in the gas
Photosynthetic bacteria	 Can use different waste materials like, whey, distillery, etc. Can use wide spectrum of light 	 Require light for the H₂ production Fermental broth will cause water pollution problem
Fermentative bacteria	 It can produce H₂ all day long without light It can utilize different carbon source like, starch, cellobiose, sucrose, xylose, etc. and so different types of raw materials can be used It produces valuable metabolites such as butyric acid, lactic acid, acetic acid, etc. as by products It is anaerobic process, so there is no O₂ limitation problems 	 The fermented broth is required to undergo further treatment before disposal otherwise it will create water pollution problem CO₂ present in the gas

production (Das and Veziroglu, 2001)

1.3 Green algae

The green algae are a typical group of algae, which appeared from the higher plants (embryophytes) (Jeffrey *et al.*, 2004). As such, they form a group consisting of all hypothetical closest common ancestors, although the group including both green algae and embryophytes is monophyletic (and often just known as kingdom Plantae). The green algae include unicellular and colonial flagellates. Two flagella per cell are usually found but not all species such as various colonial cells, coccoid-shaped, filamentous forms, and macroscopic seaweeds. There are about 6,000 species of green algae (Thomas, 2002). Many species live mostly as single cells during their life cycle, while other species form long filaments, colonies, coenobia, or highly differentiated to macroscopic scale.

1.3.1 Cellular structure

Chloroplasts can be found in almost all forms of green algae. Chlorophylls a and b give them a bright green color (as well as the other accessory pigments: beta-carotene and xanthophylls) (Burrows. 1991) and have thylakoid stacking (Hoek, 1995). All green algae also have flat cristae-form mitochondria. Their movement is based on flagella which are basically anchored by the cross-shaped system of fibrous strands and microtubules, but these structure are absent in higher plants and charophytes, the common name for green plants in the order Charophyceae where a raft of microtubules is found instead. Green algae themselves use flagella to move. They normally have cellulose-containing cell walls, and use no centrioles in mitosis during cell division.

1.3.2 Origins

Chloroplasts of green algae are surrounded by a double layer of lipid membrane, so probably they are fused by endosymbiosis of cyanobacteria during the evolution. Many cyanobacteria show similar pigment composition to the green algae such as *Prochloron* sp. Cyanobacterial endosymbiosis occurs to have more than one pigmentation, as found in the Rhodophyta, red algae. Certainly, the green algae probably adopted their chloroplasts from a Prochloron-type cyanobacterial ancestor, and evolved separately from the red algae.

1.3.3 Classification

Green algae are usually classified with a number of embryophyte descendants in the green plant phylogenetic tree of Viridiplantae, the green algae and land plants. Viridiplantae form a supergroup the so-called Primoplantae, which also known as Archaeplastida comprising green algae, red algae, and land plants (Figure 1.3). Classification systems of Protista may include green algae into the Protista or in the Plantae Kingdoms (Cavalier-Smith, 1993).

Mesostigma is one of the most basal flagellate green algae, although it is still unclear whether it is sister to all other green algae, or one of the more basal members of the Streptophyta (Jeffrey *et al.*, 2004 and Simon *et al.*, 2006).



Figure 1.3 Summary of the phylogenetic determination among the major relatives of green algae analyzed by DNA sequence analysis. Branches of the tree indicated by dotted lines show relationships that are weakly supported by molecular data. Light gray bar represented the charophyte algae indicate barely resolved regions based on Karol *et al.* (2001). The arrow at the origin of the tree indicates the possibility of Mesostigma placement supported by Lemieux *et al.* (2000) and Turmel *et al.* (2002). Boxes at the edges of branches indicate the lineages containing at least some physical taxa (solid boxes) or emergent taxa (open boxes). No box shows taxa in aquatic group. The drawings are thumbnail views meant to show taxa representative (Lewis, L.A. and McCourt, R.M. 2004)

1.4 H₂ production in green algae

1.4.1 Background

Phototrophic algae have the notable ability to generate low-potential electrons from water oxidation by the photosynthetic system II (PSII) in photosynthesis system. Those electrons are partly used to reduce protons into hydrogen molecule. Consequently, the renewable biohydrogen production can be obtained in these photosynthetic microorganisms using solar radiation as energy source. When hydrogen gas is used as an energy carrier in fuel cell system, only environmentally friendly water vapor is emitted from the combustion reaction. By the microalgae system, the sustainable biohydrogen production can be realized to reach sufficient quantities of H_2 in a cost effective means. However, many researches *in vivo* and *in vitro* aim to understand the biological production process. Many proteins/enzymes are involved in algal hydrogen metabolism.

Historically, hydrogen production in a green alga was firstly discovered over 65 years ago in experiments performed by Hans Gaffron and teams (Gaffron and Rubin, 1942, Homann, 2003, and Melis and Happe, 2004). Subsequently, several diverse phototrophic microorganisms including a number of *Chlamydomonas* species have been shown to produce hydrogen gas through the catalysis of hydrogenase enzyme. To date, many green algae show the hydrogenase activity; however, not all of genera of green algae contain the activity (Melis A and Happe T, 2004 and Boichenko *et al.*, 2004).

The production process by this manner sometimes called two-phase system comprises growth phase under aerobic condition and production phase under anaerobic condition. During the growth phase, the generated electrons from PSII system mainly flow to ferredoxin (Fd) followed by ferredoxin–NAD⁺ reductase (FNR) prior to being accepted by starch metabolism, while the protons flow to ATP synthase forming ATP

molecules (Figure 1.1A). In production phase, the atmospheric oxygen is replaced by argon gas resulting in no oxygen molecule, which acts as hydrogenase inhibitor. Moreover, the PSII-generated oxygen can be overcome by the respiratory chain in mitochondria. The biohydrogen production starts when electrons flow to hydrogenase (Hyd) instead of FNR during aerobic condition (Figure 1.1B).





Figure 1.4 Schematic hydrogen metabolism during (a) the growth phase (aerobic condition) and (b) the production phase (anaerobic condition) in hydrogen production process occurred the chloroplast of the microalga *C. reinhardtii*. Both direct substrate supply from photosynthesis and indirect substrate supply via starch degradation are shown. PSII = Photosystem II; Cytb6f = cytochrome b6f; PSI = Photosystem I;PQ = plastoquinone; PC = plastocyanine; FD = ferredoxin;ATPase = ATP synthase; HydA = Hydrogenase A. X indicates the cyclic electron transport pathway that competed with HydA for electrons and that is blocked in Stm6 *C. reinhardtii* mutant (Kruse and Hankamer, 2010).

1.4.2 Hydrogenases

Biohydrogen production process in photosynthetic microorganism is metabolized by hydrogenase or nitrogenase enzymes (Weaver *et al.*, 1980, Boichenko and Hoffmann, 1994, Tamagnini *et al.*, 2002, Boichenko *et al.*, 2004, and Kruse *et al.*, 2005b). However, the nitrogenase is only found in filamentous cyanobacteria such as *Anabaena* sp., only hydrogenase will further be discussed. Two classes, [FeFe]- and [NiFe]- hydrogenases, enzymes are mostly found in green algae catalyzing the reversible reaction of hydrogen oxidation. The class of enzyme is classified from their respective active sites. To date, only [FeFe]-hydrogenases are found in green algae, and [NiFe]-hydrogenases are found in cyanobacteria (Ludwig *et al.*, 2006). Although both classes of hydrogenase have no relationship genetically, they share some common features (1) the novel CO and CN⁻ ligands are found in active site, and (2) the active site is composed of binuclear metal center. Basically, [NiFe]-hydrogenase catalyzes the reversible hydrogen oxidation, whereas [FeFe]-hydrogenase catalyzes only the formation of hydrogen gas (Frey, 2002). In addition, the turnover rate of [FeFe]-hydrogenase is generally 10 - 100 times higher than that of [NiFe]-hydrogenase (Frey, 2002). This probably makes green algae more efficient H_2 production than cyanobacteria.

The *Scenedesmus obliquus* algal [FeFe]-hydrogenase gene sequences were firstly published (Florin *et al.*, 2001 and Wünschiers *et al.*, 2001). Additional sequences have subsequently been reported for *Chlamydomonas hydA1* (Happe and Kaminski, 2002) and *hydA2* (Forestier *et al.*, 2003), *Chlorella fusca* (formerly *Scenedesmus vacuolatus*) *hydA* (Winkler *et al.*, 2002a), *Scenedesmus obliquus hydA* (Florin *et al.*, 2001), *Chlamydomonas noctigama hydA1-3* (Skjånes K *et al.*, 2010), and *Chlamydomonas moewusii hydA2* (Winkler *et al.*, 2004). All reported algal [FeFe]-hydrogenase genes encode a monomeric protein with the size of about 48 kD, which are among the smallest characterized [FeFe]-hydrogenases (Happe *et al.*, 2002). Green algae having hydrogenase activity often contain two isoforms of the [FeFe]-hydrogenase enzyme, *hydA1* and *hydA2* (Forestier *et al.*, 2003 and Winkler *et al.*, 2004), except *C. noctigama* containing 3 genes. Although the precise function of each enzyme to H₂ metabolism is currently unknown, three proposed involvements are: redox balance, photoprotection, and fermentative metabolism.

1.4.3 Oxygen sensitivity

Based on the *Chlamydomonas* system, the hydrogenases are sensitive to O_2 and are irreversibly inactivated within minutes after exposure to a level of O_2 in atmosphere (Abeles, 1964, Erbes *et al.*, 1979, Happe and Naber, 1993, Ghirardi *et al.*, 1997, Cohen *et al.*, 2005, and King *et al.*, 2006). Moreover, those enzymes show the most O_2 -sensitive hydrogenases among all tested hydrogenases from other species under the same assay condition including clostridial [FeFe]-hydrogenases (Cohen et al., 2005 and King et al., 2006). It is understandable that hydrogenases in green algae evolved O_2 hypersensitivity to control hydrogenase activity under the presence of O2, when the cells prefer to uses higher energy-yielding metabolic pathway that require O2 as the terminal electron acceptor. Lee and Greenbaum (2003) proposed the levels of about 0.1% O₂ can inhibit hydrogenase activity in vivo and an undefined metabolic pathway is activated, perhaps related to CO₂ fixation, to compete with hydrogenase for photosynthetic reductant contributing to the observed attenuation of H₂ photoproduction activity in the presence of O₂. The assay of hydrogenase activity in whole cells and cell-free extracts of Scenedesmus and Chlamydomonas showed the losts of activity within 5 minutes after exposure to O₂ (Urbig et al., 1993). In whole cell assay, reversible inactivation occurred upon repeated degassing and readapting cells with similar production rates to those measured after the first anaerobic adaptation. In contrast, the activity of enzymes in cellfree lysate could not be recovered even after prolonged degassing, consistent with the previously reported irreversible inactivation of [FeFe]-hydrogenases by O₂ (Adams, 1990).

Among the different enzymes tested to date, the [FeFe]-hydrogenases inactivation by O₂ are shown in variable rates. For purified enzymes expressed in *E. coli* system, the time required for 50% inhibition of hydrogenase activity after exposure to atmospheric levels of O₂ ranged from 2 seconds to 3 seconds for the *Chlamydomonas hydA1*, and for about 100 seconds for *Clostridium acetobutylicum* [FeFe]-hydrogenase (Cohen *et al.*, 2005 and King *et al.*, 2006). A truncated form of the *C. acetobutylicum* hydrogenase lacking FeS cluster binding domain at the N terminus was generated. This enzyme showed the same structure to algal hydrogenase, which contained H-cluster catalytic domain to catalyze the formation of hydrogen gas. The N-terminus truncated enzyme
remains less O_2 sensitivity indicating that the presence of the N-terminal domain of the native *C. acetobutylicum* enzyme is not required for the comparatively prolonged hydrogenase activity observed after exposure to O_2 (Cohen *et al.*, 2005 and King *et al.*, 2006).

1.4.4 Sulfur deprivation

Short-term method to avoid the O₂ sensitivity of algal H₂ production is developed by Melis *et al.* in 2000. The sustainable H₂ production can be achieved in approximately 4 days, demonstrating the potential of large scale for H₂ production (Happe et al., 2002, Melis et al., 2004, Melis et al., 2007, Ghirardi, 2006, and Seibert et al., 2008). Sulfur deprivation results in the partial and reversible inhibition of O₂ evolution. In the absence of sulfate, protein synthesis is geared towards those products that are necessary for viability under conditions of decreased metabolic activity (Wykoff et al., 1998). As a consequence, the D1 reaction center of PS II cannot be replaced quickly due to the rapidly photodamage, leading to the gradual loss of O2 evolution. Simultaneously, as a response to nutrient depletion stress, sulfur-deprived algae start to accumulate starch in 8 - 20 times higher than that under normal conditions (Tsygankov et al., 2002 and Zhang et al., 2002). When the rate of O_2 evolution decreases below that of O_2 consumption in respiratory, the cultures rapidly shift to anaerobic condition (Antal et al., 2003). Under this condition, the cultures trigger several effects (Melis and Happe, 2001): (1) HydA1 and HydA2 are activated, and the activity can be observed after 3 - 4 hours (Forestier et al., 2003), (2) measurable H₂ production is monitored after another 5 hours (Antal et al., 2003), (3) starch accumulation is terminated and is replaced by degradation (Tsygankov et al., 2002 and Zhang et al., 2002), and (4) starch degradation generates reductant for H₂

production. It is known that no CO_2 fixation occurs during sulfur deprivation (Melis *et al.*, 2000), as demonstrated by the early loss of Rubisco activity (Zhang *et al.*, 2002).

1.5 Objectives of this research are:

- 1. To screen novel hydrogen-producing green microalgae for alternative choice of production
- 2. To optimize the condition for growth and hydrogen production process
- 3. To determine gene(s) involved in hydrogen production metabolism and understand those functions

CHAPTER II

MATERIALS AND METHODS

2.1 Equipments

All-glass vacuum filter holder, 47/50mm, Sartorius, Belgium

Autoclave, Model HA-30, Hirayama Manufactering, Cooperation, Japan

Autoclave, Model MLS-3020, Sunyo, Japan

Autopipette, Pipetman, Gilson, France

Balance, Mettler Toledo AB 204-S, USA

Balance, Mettler Toledo PB 303-S, USA

Balance, Sartorius LC 620 S, USA

Bead Beater, Precellys Bead Beater, Bertin technologies, France

Biolistic® PDS-1000/He Particle delivery system, Bio-Rad, USA

Centrifuge, Model 5804R, Eppendorf

Centrifuge, Refridgerated centrifuge, model 5417R, Eppendorf

Desiccator, Pyrex, USA

Digital lux meter, model FT-710 Faithful, Taiwan

Electrophoresis Unit, Horizontal chamber, Bio-Rad, USA

Filter membrane 0.45 µm, Millipore, USA

Gas Chromatography, Model GC-15A, Shimadzu, Japan

Gel documentation (gel doc), Syngene, UK

Incubator, Model OB-28L Fisher Scientific Inc., USA

Laminar flow, BVT-124 International Scientific Supply, Thailand

Light microscope, SEEK model SK-100, USA

Light source unit, Prekeo S250 Zeiss IKON, Japan Magnetic stirrer with heater, Model IKAMA®GRH, Japan Microcentrifugefuge tubes, Bioactive, Thailand Orbital shaker, Gallenkamp, Germany PCR apparatus, Mastercycler Gradient, Eppendorf pH meter, Model PHM95, Radiometer Copenhegen, Denmark pH meter, ORION model 420A, USA Photometer, LI-COR Model LI-185B, USA Power supply, BIO-RAD POWER PAC 1000, USA Power supply, Model EC 139-90, E-C Apparatus Corporation Scanning Electron Microscope, JEOL model JSM-5410LV, Japan Shaker InnovaTM, 2100 PLATFORM SHAKER, USA Spectrophotometer, Jenway 6400, England Spectrophotometer, SPECTRONIC® GENESYSTM2, USA Transformation apparatus, Bio-RAD, USA Vortex mixer, Fisher Scientific model 202, USA Vortex, Model K-550-GE, Scientific Industries, USA Water bath, Charles Hearson Co. Ltd., England Water bath, THERMOMIX® B B.BRAUN, USA

2.2 Chemicals

Acetic acid, BDH, England Agarose, Promega Corporation, USA Ammonium chloride, Sigma, USA Ammonium sulfate, Sigma, USA

Bromophenol blue, Sigma, USA

Calcium chloride, Sigma, USA

Chloroform, Merck, Germany

Cobolt nitate, Sigma, USA

Copper chloride, Sigma, USA

Copper sulfate, Sigma, USA

Dithiothreitol (DTT), Sigma, USA

EDTA, Sigma, USA

Ethanol, Scharlau Chemie S.A., Spain

Ethidium bromide, Sigma, USA

Fructose, Sigma, USA

Galactose, Sigma, USA

Glucose, Sigma, USA

Glycerol, Scharlau Chemie S.A., Spain

Guanidine hydrochloride, Sigma, USA

Imidazol, Sigma, USA

Iron (II) sulfate, Sigma, USA

Isoamylalcohol, Sigma, USA

Isopropanol, Sigma, USA

Lactose, Sigma, USA

Lithium chloride, Sigma, USA

Magnesium acetate, Sigma, USA

Magnesium chloride, Sigma, USA

Magnesium sulfate, Sigma, USA

Maltose, Sigma, USA

Manganese chloride, Sigma, USA

β-mercaptoethanol, Sigma, USA

Phenol, Merck, Germany

Potassium chloride, Sigma, USA

Potassium di-hydrogen phosphate, Sigma, USA

Potassium hydrogen carbonate, Sigma, USA

di-Potassium hydrogen phosphate, Sigma, USA

Potassium iodide, Sigma, USA

Potassium nitrite, Sigma, USA

Potassium sodium tartrate, Sigma, USA

Sodium acetate, Sigma, USA

Sodium bicarbonate, BDH, England

Sodium bromide, Sigma, USA

Sodium carbonate, Sigma, USA

Sodium chloride, APS, Australia

Sodium citrate, Sigma, USA

Sodium dodecyl sulfate, Sigma, USA

Sodium hydrogen carbonate, Sigma, USA

Sodium molybdate, Sigma, USA

Sodium nitrate, Sigma, USA

Sodium nitrite, Sigma, USA

Sodium sulfite, Sigma, USA

Sodium thiosulfate, Sigma, USA

Sorbitol, Sigma, USA

Sucrose, Sigma, USA

Tris base, USB Corporation, USA

Zinc acetate, Sigma, USA

Zinc sulfate, Sigma, USA

2.3 Enzymes

Cellulase ONOZUKA R-10, Phyto Technology Laboratories, USA

Dream Taq polymerase, Fermentas, Canada

Lysosyme, Sigma, USA

Quick ligase[™] Kit, BioLabs[®] Inc, USA

Restriction enzymes, Fermentas, Canada

Shrimp Alkaline Phosphatase (SAP), Fermentas, Canada

T4 DNA ligase, Fermentas, Canada

T4 DNA Polymerase, Fermentas, Canada

Taq DNA polymerase, Invitrogen, USA

2.4 Antibiotics

Ampicillin, Sigma, USA Chloramphenicol, Sigma, USA Neomycin, Sigma, USA Paromomycin, Sigma, USA

2.5 Kits and suppliers

5' RACE System for Rapid Amplification of cDNA Ends, Version 2.0, Invitrogen PCR purification kit NucleoSpin[®] Extract II, Machery-Nagel, USA GeneRuler™ 1 kb DNA Ladder, Fermentas, Canada GeneJET™ Plasmid Miniprep Kit, Fermentas, Canada GeneJET™ Gel Extraction Kit, Fermentas, Canada λ DNA/*Hind*III Marker, Fermentas, Canada iScriptTM cDNA Synthesis Kit, Bio-Rad, USA

2.6 Bacterial strains

Escherichia coli DH5 α (F⁻ endA1 glnV44 thi-1 recA1 relA1 gyrA96 deoR nupG Φ 80d*lacZ* Δ M15 Δ (*lacZYA-argF*)U169, hsdR17(r_K⁻ m_K⁺), λ –) was used for DNA manipulation.

Escherichia coli Top10 (F- mcrA Δ (mrr-hsdRMS-mcrBC) φ 80lacZ Δ M15 Δ lacX74 nupG recA1 araD139 Δ (ara-leu)7697 galE15 galK16 rpsL(Str^R) endA1 λ ⁻) was used for DNA manipulation.

Escherichia coli XL1-Blue (endA1 gyrA96(nal^R) thi-1 recA1 relA1 lac glnV44 F'[::Tn10 proAB⁺ lacI^q Δ (lacZ)M15] hsdR17($r_{K}^{-}m_{K}^{+}$)) was used for DNA manipulation.

2.7 Plasmid vectors

The pGEM T-easy and pCR[®]2.1-TOPO[®] vector were used as an alternative vector for TA cloning. See the maps in appendix A.

The pSB1AC3 was used as a vector providing Chloramphenicol resistance cassette.

The pUC4K was used as a vector providing Neomycin/Kanamycin resistance cassette.

The pSI103-1 was used as a vector providing Paromomycin resistance cassette.

2.8 Oligonucleotides

Table 2.1 Primer listed used in this stud
--

No.	Primer name	Sequence in 5' to 3' direction							
1	18SF	CAG CAG CCG CGG TAA TTC							
2	18SR	CAT CTA AGG GCA TCA CAG ACC							
3	18SWalkto5	ATA GGC GGA CCG CTA GAAC							
4	18SWalkto3	GTT GAT TCC GGT AAC GAA CG							
5	YL	CGG TAG GAT CCC GCA GAA CGA CGG CCA G							
6	YA	CGG TAG GAT CCC GCA GAA C							
7	YS	GTT CTG CGG GAT CCT ACC G							
8	SdegF	GAK GCD GCB RTD GAY YTD CC							
9	SnestedF	CTG CCG TTC GCK CTG C							
10	SdegR	RTA RTC RTA YTG YTC YAR							
11	C3RF	CCA CAT CAG TAG CTG GAT TGA C							
12	C3RR	TCA ACA CTG GCG CTA TCA AG							
13	SMutNdeIF	TGC AGC CTG TTC ATA TGG TAA GAC CAG C							

Table 2.1(continued)

14	SMutNdeIR	GCT GGT CTT ACC ATA TGA ACA GGC TGC A
15	5UTR	TGC TCC TGA CAC TCG ATT TG
16	SMutSmaIF	TTT CTG TTG GCC CGG GTG CTG GTG AA
17	SMutSmaIR	TTC ACC AGC ACC CGG GCC AAC AGA AA
18	polyT-TAG	CAA CAG ACG CAC GAC GCA GCA GAC TTT TTT TTT TTT TTT TTT TT
19	TAG	CAA CAG ACG CAC GAC GCA GCA GAC
20	sulp3RACE	CCA CAT CAG TAG CTG GAT TGA C
21	sulP5RACE	TCA GCA AAC GAC CAA GAA TG
22	PmFClaI	ATC CAT CGA TGC CGC TCT AGA ACT AGT GGA
23	PmRNruI	ATC GTC GCG AAC GCC AAG CTC GAA ATT AAC
24	SulPForClaI	ATC CAT CGA TAA TGC AGC CTG TTC TTC AGG
25	SulPRevNruI	ATC GTC GCG ACT GCC ATG GTA CGT CAC TGC
26	In2F	CTT AGG CTG GCT CAC TCC TG
27	Ex3F	AGC AGT CAT GTT GGT GTT GC
28	Ex4R	CTG AAG AAC AGG CTG CAT TG
29	PmF	ACG GTG ACC TCC ACT TTC AG
30	PmF1	ACG GTG ACC TCC ACT TTC AG
31	PmR	AAC ACC ATC AGG TCC CTC AG
32	HydF	TGC CCA TGT TCA CCA G

Table 2.1(continued)

33	HdegR	ACR TAG TGD GTG TGC AG
34	SulRTF	AGC AGT CAT GTT GGT GTT GC
35	SulRTR	TCA GCA AAC GAC CAA GAA TG
36	HydRTF	AAC TTC GAC AAC CCT GTT GG
37	HydRTR	TTC TTA GCA TTG CCC AAA CC
38	18SRTF	TGC GTA AAT CCC GAC TTC TG
39	18SRTR	AAC CCT AAT CCT CCG TCA CC

2.9 Green algae screening for H₂ production

2.9.1 Sampling and purification

The sterile 200 mL sampling bottles were prepared containing 20 mL of 10-fold dilution BG11 medium in order to maintain the nutrient sources for microorganisms. Water samples from fresh water sources including natural ponds and paddy fields were collected. An equal volume of collected water was poured into sampling bottles, loosely capped and placed in shaker under continuous light illumination at 30 °C for several weeks until the culture become light greenish. A 300 uL of greenish culture was plated on BG11 agar medium plate and placed under light for several weeks until green colonies were observed. Every single colony was picked and streaked onto a new solid agar medium plate. The re-streaking process was repeated to purify the culture until the contaminant was eliminated.

2.9.2 Screening for H_2 production

A purified culture was inoculated into a flask containing 100 mL liquid BG11 medium. Culture was placed with shaking at 160 rpm under continuous light illumination at 30 °C for a week. Culture was then concentrated for 20 fold by centrifugation at 6000xg for 5 min, and resuspended by the old medium. A 5 mL of concentrated culture was transferred to 13 mL gas-tight vial, capped and bubbled with argon gas at 0.2 bar for 5 min to eliminate atmospheric oxygen in solution and head space of vial. The vial was then blocked from light by using aluminium foil wrapping, and incubated at 30 °C for 4 h prior to biohydrogen production measurement.

2.9.3 Measurement of H₂ production

 H_2 concentration in the head space of gas-tight vial was determined using a Gas Chromatography. A 0.4 mL of headspace gas was withdrawn by 0.4 mL argon gas replacement, and injected into gas chromatograph using a gas tight syringe. The samples were separated and analyzed by a Gas Chromatograph (GC-15A, Shimadzu, Kyoto, Japan, 2 m stainless column packed with molecular Sieve 5A (pore size 5 Å), Mesh 60/80) equipped with a thermal conductivity detector. The injector and detector were maintained at 100 °C. The column oven temperature was 50 °C with argon carrier gas at the flow rate of 30 ml min⁻¹. The calculation method was noted in appendix B.

2.10 Strain identification

2.10.1 Morphology observation

2.10.1.1 Light microscope observation

Sample culture of the interesting isolate was sent to the Thailand Institute of Scientific and Technological Research (TISTR) to determine its identity by light microscopic observation for 21 days. Culture was grown for a week in liquid BG11 medium and aliquot for 10 mL into screw-cap glass tube prior sending to TISTR by post.

2.10.1.2 Scanning Electron Microscope observation

To determine the morphology surface observation by Scanning Electron Microscope (SEM), 5 mL of the same culture was sent to Testing Laboratory Scientific and Technological Research Equipment Center, Chulalongkorn University. Samples were filtered through 0.45 μ M membrane and fixed by submerging the membrane in 2.5% glutaraldehyde in 0.1 M phosphate buffer pH 7.2 for overnight. The membrane was then washed twice with the same phosphate buffer in the absent of glutaraldehyde followed by deionized water once for 10 min. The sample was dehydrated by submerging the membrane in each ethanol solution for 5 min with the concentration as the following step: 30%, 50%, 70%, 90%, and 100%, respectively. The sample was then attached to the stub and coated with gold using ion sputter and visualized under Scanning Electron Microscope (JEOL model JSM-5410LV, Japan).

2.10.2 18S rDNA identification by molecular technique

2.10.2.1 Primer design

To confirm the selected strain of culture, the *18S* ribosomal DNA gene determination was performed. The algal cells were used as template for PCR amplification of the *18S* rDNA with a pair of oligonucleotide primers (18SF and 18SR). The two primers were designed based on the conserved region when aligned with the *18S* rDNA gene sequences available in the NCBI nucleotide database from seven different green algae: *Ankistrodesmus gracilis* (Acc No. Y16937), *Monoraphidium dybowskii* (Acc No. Y16939), *Scenedesmus regularis* (Acc No. AB037095), *Chlorella ellipsoidea* (Acc No. X63520), *Chroomonas caudate* (Acc No. AB240963), *Rhodomonas duplex* (Acc No. AB240960), *Chlamydomonas reginae* (Acc No. DQ009749). The positions of 18SF and 18SR primers were indicated in Figure 3.3 and their sequences were listed in section 2.8.

2.10.2.2 Polymerase Chain Reaction (PCR) and cloning

PCR amplification was performed as followed: pre-denaturation at 94 °C for 2 minutes, 30 cycles of denaturation at 94 °C for 30 seconds, annealing at 60 °C for 30 seconds, extension at 72 °C for 1 minute. The final extension step was performed at 72 °C for 3 minutes. An expected PCR product size of *18S* rDNA was approximately 882 base pairs. A band was cut and purified by GeneJETTM Gel Extraction Kit. After column elution, the DNA fragment solution was ligated to the pGEM-TEasy vector. The recombinant plasmid ligation reaction was transformed into an *E. coli* strain DH5 α using calcium chloride method (Sambrook and Russel, 2001). The transformants were selected using the blue/white screening on the ampicillin agar plates containing 40 µg/mL X-gal. A single white colony of *E. coli* harboring a recombinant plasmid was grown in 1.5 ml

LB broth containing 100 µg/ml of ampicillin and incubated with shaking at 37 °C for 16 h. The recombinant plasmid was prepared by a GeneJETTM Plasmid Miniprep Kit. The plasmid was cut to check the size of an insert by using EcoRI restriction enzyme digestion. The fragments were analyzed by 0.8% agarose gel electrophoresis. The size corresponded fragment containing plasmid was sent to sequence.

2.10.2.3 Genomic DNA extraction

A loop of scraped culture was inoculated into fresh 100 mL TAP medium in 250 mL e-flask. Culture was then grown at 36 °C for 2 days and harvested by centrifugation in 50 mL plastic tube at 4,500xg for 2 min. Cells were washed once with equal volume of 40 mM sodium acetate buffer pH 5.0 and resuspended in 5 mL of the same buffer. A 10 μ L of 50 mg/mL cellulase was added to the mixture. The tube was incubated at 37 °C for 30 min with gently mixing on every 10 min to resuspend the precipitated cells. After incubation, a 1 mL of 20% SDS and 0.5 µL of 50 mg/mL RNaseA were added to the mixture and gently mixed then incubated at 37 °C for 30 min. Consequentially, 6 mL of TE-saturated phenol was added and gently mixed by rotatory shaking at room temperature for 30 min. The tube was then centrifuged at 4,500xg for 10 min at 25 °C to remove cell debris. The colorless upper aqueous phase was transferred to a new microcentrifuge tube. An equal volume of chloroform was added to the tube and mixed gently prior to centrifugation. The DNA in an aqueous phase was precipitated by the addition of 1/10 volume of 3 M sodium acetate pH 5.2 and 2.5 volume of absolute ethanol. The mixture was stored at -20°C for overnight and centrifuged to collect the DNA at 12,000xg for 10 min at 4°C. The DNA pellet was washed once with 70 % icecold ethanol and then air-dried for 30 min. The genomic DNA was dissolved with 100 µl

of TE buffer, determined and estimated the concentration by measuring the absorbance at 260 nm, and calculating in μ g/ml unit, using the following equation:

$$[DNA] = A_{260} \times dilution factor \times 50*$$

* The absorbance at 260 nm of 1.0 corresponds to the DNA of approximately 50 μg/ml (Sambrook and Russel, 2001).

2.10.2.4 18S rDNA walking by YADE method

A partial 18S rDNA sequence was used as a template to design the walking specific primer to 5'- and 3'- direction. The walking primer, 18SWalkto5 and 18SWalkto3, sequences were listed in section 2.8

The extended sequence of *18S* rDNA was obtained following the YADE method (Xiao Y.H. *et al.* 2002). A 1 μ g of genomic DNA was digested by 4 blunt-end restriction enzymes in a total mixture volume of 40 μ L. The reaction was incubated at 37 °C for 1 h prior to directly do the blunt-end ligation reaction to the YADE adaptor. The adaptor of YADE method was prepared by using the YL and YS primers.

A 10 μ M of YL and YS primers were annealed at the following condition: 1X annealing buffer with 90 °C for 10 min and then cooled down to room temperature. The 1 X buffer composed of 100 mM NaCl, 10 mM Tris pH 7.0, 1 mM EDTA.

The PCR was performed by using adaptor-specific primer (YA) with either 5'- or 3'- walking primer. PCR amplification was performed as follows: pre-denaturation at 94 °C for 3 min, 30 cycles of denaturation at 94 °C for 30 sec, annealing at 55 °C for 30 sec, extension at 72 °C for 1 min. The final extension step was performed at 72 °C for 3 min. The PCR reaction was then electrophoresed, cut, and cloned prior to sequencing.

2.11 Phylogenetic tree determination

The required sequence of algal DNA/protein sequence was used to generate the phylogenetic tree against other known sequences available in NCBI database. All sequences for desired gene were retrieved and prepared in Fasta format in the same file and used in doing the complete alignment by Clustal-X program version 1.83 (Jeanmougin *et al.* 1998). The alignment output file was further used in Bootstrap NJ phylogenetic tree determination by the same program. The tree was viewed by TreeView (win32) program version 1.6.6 (Roderic, 2001).

2.12 Growth optimization

2.12.1 Media optimization

Culture will be optimized for suitable growing culture media including normal culture media and nitrogen-deprived media to check whether the cell can fix atmospheric nitrogen. Cells were grown in BG11 liquid medium at 30 °C for a week, and then harvested by centrifugation at 6,000xg for 1 min. Cells were washed twice with equal volume of sterilized water prior to measuring optical density at 730 nm by spectrophotometry. Cells were then inoculated to the final optical density of 0.1 into various media including Tris-Acetate-Phosphate (TAP) (Harris, 1989), BG11 (Rippka, 1979), N8 (Vonshak, 1986), N-free (Stewart, 1962), BG11₀ (BG11 minus NaNO3), Allen & Arnon's (AA) (Arnon, *et al.* 1974), and Zarrouk media (Zarrouk, 1966). Media compositions were listed in appendix C. The cultures were placed in shaker with speed of 160 rpm under continuous light illumination at 30 °C. The turbidity of culture was monitored on every 3 days by the optical density observation at 730 nm for 18 days long.

2.12.2 Physical parameters optimization

After media optimization, cells were then grown in TAP medium for 3 days, and inoculated to the fresh TAP medium to the final concentration of 0.01 and placed in shaker with the fixed speed of 160 rpm under various light intensity ranging from 0 to 92 μ E/m²s at desired temperature. Each culture was monitored the optical density of 730 nm on every 12 h for a total of 3 days. The set of experiment was also performed at several temperatures of growing ranging from 32 °C to 40 °C. To compare the growth in each condition, doubling time (dt) was determined by using an equation as expressed in (1): where *t* is cultivation time; *OD*730 is final optical density of cell culture, and *OD*730₀ is starting optical density of cell culture when incubated at the time of *t*.

$$dt = \frac{t \log(2)}{\log\left(\frac{OD730}{OD730_0}\right)}$$
(1)

2.13 Optimization for H₂ production conditions

2.13.1 Optimization during growth phase

With the condition resulted in the shortest doubling time, cells were inoculated in TAP medium with the initial OD730 of 0.01. The culture was placed in the shaker under the continuous light illumination of 10 μ E/m²s at 36 °C for 24 h, with the shaking speed of 160 rpm. Two following parameters, culture age and light intensity, were tested to optimize the biohydrogen production affected during growth phase. A 5 mL of culture was directly placed in a gas-tight vial, and further caped The aluminium foil was used to wrap around the vial. After that, such vial was bubbled with argon gas for 5 min. The vial was incubated at 30°C for 4 h prior to GC injection.

2.13.2 Optimization during production phase

To enhance the production, the following parameters were tested: temperature, buffer solution, additive carbon sources, additive salts, light intensity, additive reducing agents, and adapting deprivation media. Cells were grown in the optimized condition during growth phase. The additives were then separately added to the culture before placing the culture in gas-tight vial to further check the production rate. The vials were prepared in the same manner as describe in section 2.11.1, but the aluminium foil wrapping was omitted for light-dependent experiment. Vials were incubated for 4 h before the gas injection to GC.

For the deprivation condition, cells were grown in TAP medium for 24 h and then washed twice with sterile water prior to transferring to S- and N- deprived media. Sulfur and nitrogen deprivation conditions were obtained by omitting NH₄Cl (N deprivation) and by using MgCl₂, FeCl₂, (CH3COO)₂Zn, and CuCl₂ instead of corresponding sulfate salts (S deprivation).

2.14 cDNA library construction

2.14.1 Total RNA preparation

Cells were grown in TAP medium for 24 h and harvested at 4,500xg for 2 min. The cells pellet was washed twice with equal volume of sterilized water and then transferred to S-deprivation medium (TAP-S) for 6 h. The culture was centrifuged to collect the cells and kept in 2 mL screw-cap tube. One ml of TRI reagent was added to the tube and briefly homogenized by Precellys Bead Beater (Bertin technologies, France) for 20 seconds with the speed of 5,500 rpm. The homogenate was stored at room temperature for 5 minutes to allow complete dissociation of nucleoprotein complexes. Consequently, 200 μ l of chloroform was added and vigorously shaken for 15 sec. The mixture was incubated at room temperature for 2-5 min and centrifuged at 12,000×*g* for 15 min at 4 °C. The colorless upper aqueous phase was transferred to a new microcentrifuge tube. RNA was precipitated by the addition of 0.25 mL high salt solution (1.2 M sodium chloride and 0.8 M sodium citrate) and 0.25 mL of isopropanol. The mixture was left at room temperature for 10 min and centrifuged at 12,000×*g* for 10 min at 4 °C. After centrifugation, the pellet was washed with 2 mL of 75% (v/v) cold ethanol. Then, the pellet was collected by centrifugation at 12,000×*g* for 10 min at 4 °C and briefly air-dried for 5-10 min. The total RNA was dissolved with 20 µl of diethylpyrocarbonate (DEPC)-treated water, determined and estimated the concentration by measuring the absorbance at 260 nm, and calculating in µg/ml unit, using the following equation:

$$[RNA] = A_{260} \times dilution factor \times 40*$$

*The absorbance at 260 nm of 1.0 corresponds to the RNA of approximately 40 μ g/ml (Sambrook and Russel, 2001).

2.14.2 First-stranded cDNA synthesis

The first-strand cDNA was generated using the method according to the manufacturer protocol of iScriptTM cDNA Synthesis Kit (Bio-Rad). A microgram of the total RNA sample and 1 unit of DNaseI were mixed and incubate at 37 °C for 30 min. Five microliter of DNA-free RNA and 4 μ L of 5X iscript buffer were mixed. Sterile water was added and adjusted the final volume to 19 μ l, then a microliter of RNase H+ MMLV reverse transcriptase was added. The reaction was incubated at 25°C for 5

minutes followed by 42°C for 30 minutes. Consequently, the reaction was incubated at 85 °C for 5 minutes to terminate the reverse transcription activity. The cDNA can be used as a template for PCR reaction, and stored at -20 °C until used.

2.15 Gene investigation

2.15.1 Sulfate permease (sulP) investigation

The cDNA from the S-deprivation cells was used as template for PCR amplification of the *SulP* gene with a pair of degenerate oligonucleotide primers. The degenerate primers were designed to flank around the DNA region corresponding to the conserved regions in SulP protein sequence alignment. Five sequences of SulP protein were obtained from NCBI nucleotide database: *Nephroselmis olivacea* (Acc No. NP_050928), *Chlorella vulgaris* (Acc No. NP_045890), *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* (Acc No. XP_001692459), *Mesostigma viride* (Acc No. NP_038441), *Chlorokybus atmophyticus* (Acc No. YP_001019170). Two forward (SdegF and nestedF) and a reverse (SdegR) degenerate primers were designed for first PCR and the following semi-nested PCR.

PCR cycles for the first reaction were conducted in 20 μ L reaction mixtures containing 1X DreamTaqTM buffer (Fermentas), 8 pmol of each primer (SdegF and SdegR primers), 4 nmol of dNTP, 2 μ L of cDNA and 0.8 U of DreamTaqTM polymerase (Fermentas). The PCR program was 3 min at 94 °C followed by 30 cycles of 94 °C for 30 sec, 50 °C for 30 sec, 72 °C for 30 sec, and then a final extension at 72 °C for 3 min. A 1 μ L of 200 fold dilution from the first reaction was used as a template for semi-nested PCR (nestedF and SdegR primers) and used the same PCR profile as in the first reaction. PCR reaction mixture was electrophoresed in 1.0 % agarose gel and visualized by ethidium bromide staining. PCR fragments were purified prior to ligation into pCR[®]2.1-TOPO[®] Vector Systems (Invitrogen) and then transformed into *E. coli* strain TOP10 according to the manufacturer's instruction. Recombinant plasmid was extracted using GeneJETTM Plasmid Miniprep Kit (Fermentas) and further used in DNA sequencing.

2.15.2 Full-length sulP determination by 5'RACE and 3'RACE

The 3'RACE reactions utilized the poly-A tail of mRNA transcript as a initiation point in cDNA library construction. An adaptor-linked oligo(dT) primer (polyT-TAG) and gene specific primer (sulp3RACE) were used in amplification for the first reaction at the annealing temperature of 50 °C with the same PCR profile as described previously using cDNA as a template. A microlitre of 200 fold dilution solution from the first reaction was used as a template for semi-nested PCR using sulp3RACE and adaptorspecific primers (TAG). The 3' RACE fragment was purified, cloned, and further sequenced. In addition, the sequence of polyT-TAG primer was slightly modified from previous study (Skjånes et al., 2010). The sequence from 3'RACE reactions was used to design gene specific primer for further sequence determination at genomic DNA level.

The 5'RACE reactions were conducted by the 5' RACE System, Version 2.0 (Invitrogen). Gene specific primer (sulP5RACE) was used to synthesize the first stranded cDNA and used as a reverse primer in PCR amplification. Seminested PCR was conducted by using sulP5RACE primer and adaptor specific primer provided in the system kit. The 5' RACE fragment was purified, cloned, and later sequenced. This sequence was used as a template to design gene specific primer for further sequence determination at genomic DNA level.

2.15.3 Hydrogenase (hydA) investigation

Based on the same approach to investigate the *sulP* gene, without nested PCR, the forward (HydF) and degenerate reverse (HdegR) primers were designed from the conserved sequence, when aligned with other five algal *hydA* cDNA sequences: *Chlorella fusca hydA* (Acc No. AJ298228), *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii hydA1* (Acc No. AY055755), *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii hydA2* (Acc No. AY055756), *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii hydA2* (Acc No. AY055756), *Chlamydomonas moewusii hydA2* (Acc No. AY578072), and *Scenedesmus obliquss hydA* (Acc No. AF276706), and used in PCR amplification by the same PCR profile as in *sulP*. The PCR product was purified, cloned, and sequenced.

2.16 Algal transformation

2.16.1 Cell wall digestion

Cells were inoculated to TAP medium with an initial OD of 0.01 and grown for 24 h at 36 °C under continuous light illumination before cell harvesting by centrifugation. Cell pellet was resuspended in one-tenth volume 50 mM sodium acetate, pH 5.0. Ten microlitre of 50 mg/mL of Cellulase (ONOZUKA R-10, PhytoTechnology Laboratories[®] company, USA) and 2 μ L of 20 mg/mL RNase A were added to the culture suspension. The mixture was incubated at 37 °C for 30 minutes, the tube was gently swirled to resuspend the precipitated cells at the bottom of tube. After incubation, the culture was centrifuged to collect the cellulase-free algae by centrifugation at 2,000xg for 1 minute. Cells were washed by TAP medium for five times with the same speed of centrifugation.

2.16.2 Electroporation

The electroporation method was modified from the optimization electroporation for *C. reinhardtii* (Shimogawara *et al.*, 1998). The transformation reaction was conducted in 250 μ L TAP medium comprising about 10⁸ cellulase-treated algal cells, 5 μ g of required linearlized exogenous DNA, 50 μ g of carrier DNA (Calf thymus DNA: DNA was sheared by sonication and denatured by heating at 100°C for 10 min.), and 40 mM sucrose. The reaction was incubated at 15 °C for 3 min before placing the reaction to 2-mm electroporation cuvette. The electroporation cell was pulsed by a voltage of 2,000 V/cm for 2.5 msec at 15 °C using MicroPulser Electroporator (Bio Rad). Transformation reaction was placed in a microcentrifuge tube and incubated under darkness at temperature of 36 °C without shaking for 3 h before plating on a selective medium.

2.16.3 Glass bead vortexing

The modified method was based on the optimal condition for *C. reinhardtii* transformation studied by Kindle (1990). A 250 μ L TAP-containing transformation reaction composed of 10⁸ cellulase-treated cells, 5% PEG 4,000, 5 μ g required linearlized plasmid, and about 150 mg glass bead (212-300 μ m diameter). The reaction was incubated at 15 °C for 3 minutes before vortex mixing at the highest speed for 15 seconds. Cell suspension was directly spreaded on the selective medium, and incubated at optimal condition until green colonies were observed.

2.16.4 Biolistic microparticle bombardment

The 0.6 μ m gold particle was coated with the required linearlized plasmid. About 3 mg of gold particle was added in a 1.5 mL microcentrifuge tube followed by 5 μ g of linearlized plasmid, 34 μ L of 2.5 M calcium chloride, and 14 μ L of spermine (free base).

The final volume was adjusted to 96 μ L by water. The mixture was briefly vortexed in few seconds, and placed on ice for 30 minutes with occasional vortexing. Two hundred microlitre of 70% ethanol was added and vortexed the mixture briefly prior to collect the gold pellet by centrifugation at 13,000xg for 10 sec. The pellet was further washed with 250 μ L absolute ethanol for 4 times before resuspending. The gold particle was finally dissolved in 60 μ L absolute ethanol and kept on ice for use within 4 h.

Algae of approximately 10^5 cells were spreaded on 0.45 µm cellulose acetate membrane filter with a diameter of 47 mm (Whatman, London, UK). A 12 µL of gold particle suspension was poured equally onto the macrocarrier to a scarcely visible film. Then, ethanol was allowed to evaporate prior to placing in macrocarrier holder. The optimal parameters using in bombardment module were obtained from Lerche K and Hallman A (2009). The pressure on helium tank gauge was set to 1300 psi above the strength of the ruptor disk used with 1,100 psi. The gap between macrocarrier and stopping screen was set to 8 mm. The space between rupture disk and macrocarrier was adjusted to 7 mm. The membrane filter with the layer of algal cell was adjusted in the bombardment chamber, the distance between the target cells and stopping screen was 6 cm, and the chamber was evacuated to 27 inch Hg. After bombardment, the algal cells were washed off from the membrane filter with TAP medium. Bombarded culture was incubated under darkness for 6 h at 30 °C before directly spreading on the selective medium containing 5 µg/mL paromomycin. After about 2 weeks of incubation in medium contains antibiotic, green colonies were obtained and further re-streaked for the next generation with 5 μ g/mL stepwise increasing of antibiotic concentration until reaching 30 µg/mL paromomycin.

2.17 Fluorescence analysis

An equal optical density of culture was diluted with the corresponding growth medium for fluorescence measurement using fluorescence spectrometer (Luminescent spectrometer 55, Perkin Elmer, USA). The diluted culture was placed under darkness for 5 minutes before placing in cuvette holder. The culture was activated by the incoming light with the wavelength of 430 nm and scanned for the emission light with the wavelength ranging from 610 to 750 nm, using cell-free culture as a blank. The fluorescence value at the wavelength of 683.5 nm peak expressing in relative unit was plotted against the time.

2.18 Gene expression analysis

The sequences obtained at a cDNA level were used as templates for *sulP* and *hydA* primer designs. All primer sequences were indicated in Table 2.1. Primers SulRTF and SulRTR were used in *sulP* amplification, HydRTF and HydRTR were used in *hydA* amplification, and 18SRTF and 18SRTR for *18S* which was used as a reference gene. PCR cycles were conducted using 20 μ L reaction mixtures containing 1X DreamTaqTM buffer (Fermentas), 8 pmol of each forward and reverse primer, 4 nmol of dNTP, 2 μ L of cDNA and 0.4 U of DreamTaqTM polymerase (Fermentas). The PCR program consisted of 30 sec at 94 °C followed by 27 cycles (for *sulP* and *hydA*) and 15 cycles (for *18S*) of 94 °C for 15 sec, 60 °C for 15 sec, 72 °C for 15 sec, and a final extension at 72 °C for 30 sec. The PCR reaction was run in 1 % agarose gel electrophoresis and visualized by ethidium bromide staining under Gel documentation (gel doc) machine, Syngene, UK. The band intensity was calculated by using Gene tools program obtained from Syngene

company. The expression level was reported in relative unit and calculated with the respect to 18S rDNA, and this ratio at 0 h was set to 1.

2.19 General techniques

2.19.1 Preparation of E. coli competent cells

A single, well isolated colony of *E. coli* strain DH5 α was inoculated into 2 mL of LB media and incubated at 37 °C for overnight with shaking at 250 rpm on a rotary shaker. A 0.5% inoculum volume of the overnight culture was transferred to 100 mL of LB media and grown until the OD₆₀₀ nm reached between 0.3 - 0.4. The cells were chilled on ice for 15 minutes followed by 4 °C centrifugation at 3,500xg for 10 minutes. The supernatants were discarded and cells were resuspended in 10 mL of 0.1 M ice-cold CaCl₂. Cell suspensions were chilled on ice for 5 minutes followed by 4 °C centrifugation at 3,500xg for 10 min. The supernatant was discarded and the pellets were resuspended in 1/20 volume of 0.1 M ice-cold CaCl₂ supplemented with 15% (v/v) glycerol. Aliquots of 100 µl cell suspension in sterile 1.5 mL microcentrifuge tubes were stored immediately at -80 °C.

2.19.2 Restriction enzyme digestion

Restriction enzyme(s) and the required plasmid with the proper amount were incubated at the optimum temperature of restriction enzymes for 30 minutes. The total volume of the reaction was 10 μ l containing 1 x proper restriction buffer, 5-10 U of restriction enzyme, and the DNA sample. The digested plasmid was analyzed by 1 % agarose gel electrophoresis and visualized by ethidium bromide staining.

A suitable molecular ratio between vector and inserted DNA in a mixture of cohesive-end ligation is usually 1:3, and blunt-end ligation is 1:1. To calculate the appropriate amount of PCR product (insert) used in ligation reaction, the following equation was used

```
\frac{\text{ng of vector} \times \text{kb size of insert}}{\text{kb size of vector}} \times \text{insert:vector molar ratio} = \text{ng of insert}^*
```

A 10 µl ligation reaction was composed as described in Table 2.2

Table 2.2	The com	position	of the	ligation	reaction
-----------	---------	----------	--------	----------	----------

Component	Reaction (µl)
2x Quick ligation reaction buffer	5
Vector (50 ng)	0.5
Insert	X^*
Quick Ligase (3U/µl)	0.5
Nuclease free water to a final volume of	10

The reaction was incubated at 25 °C for 5 minutes. Two microlitre of the ligation mixture was transformed into competent cells of *E. coli* DH5α.

2.19.4 Heat-shock transformation

An aliquot of competent *E. coli* DH5 α was gently thawed on ice for 5-10 minutes. The cells suspension was gently mixed with 2 μ l of ligation reaction mixture and incubated on ice for 30 minutes. The cells were transformed by heat-shock at 42 °C for 1 minute, then placed on ice for 2 minutes following by adding 900 μ l of LB medium and incubated at 37 °C with shaking at 250 rpm for 1 hour. The mixture was spread on the LB agar plates containing appropriate antibiotic and incubated at 37 °C overnight. On the next day, obtained colonies were randomly selected for plasmid isolation.

CHAPTER III

RESULTS

3.1 Green algae screening for H₂ production

Twenty milliliter of water from rice paddy fields and fresh water ponds was collected in six provinces locating around central part of Thailand: Nakornsawan, Chainat, Singhburi, Angthong, Ayuthaya, and Pathumthani. By re-streaking technique, a total of 210 isolates were obtained from 12 natural water sources. The biohydrogen evolution of each isolate was measured and plotted in the same graph with a unit of μ molH₂/mg chl a/h as shown in Figure 3.1. The production rate of each isolate was listed in appendix D.



Figure 3.1 The biohydrogen production distribution of screened isolates

From the distribution, the results showed that 45 isolates (21.4 %) have no production ability; the rest demonstrates the production rate up to the maximum of 1.19 μ molH₂/mg chl *a*/h. One strain with the highest production rate was isolated from water source in Pathumthani province, about 20 km north of Bangkok, was selected for study in all experiments.

3.2 Strain identification

3.2.1 Morphology observation

The selected isolate was then sent to identify the strain by cell morphology observation at Thailand Institute of Scientific and Technological Research (TISTR). Under light microscope observation for 21 consecutive days, single cells, tetra cells surrounded by transparent sheath and truncated transparent sheath can be observed. Moreover, the cells showed the average diameter of $6.74\pm0.92 \ \mu m$ (Means \pm S.D., n =3). Figure 3.2A shows the morphology of selected isolate observed under a light microscope. This selected isolate was named *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551. By taxonomic classification, *Tetraspora* belongs to the phylum chlorophyta. The taxonomic definition of *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 is detailed as follows:

Domain	Eukaryota
Kingdom	Viridiplantae
Phylum	Chlorophyta
Class	Chlorophyceae
Order	Tetrasporales
Family	Tetrasporaceae
Genus	Tetraspora

Furthermore, the higher resolution of cell morphology was observed by a scanning electron microscope (SEM). The SEM image of the cells where a disruption of the sheath is evident shown in Figure 3.2B.



Figure 3.2 Cell morphology of *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 cells observed under a light Microscope (A) and a Scanning Electron Microscope (SEM) (B).

3.2.2 Molecular technique by 18S rDNA identification

18S rDNA gene specific primers given as 18SF and 18SR were designed from the conserved regions of the *18S* rDNA complete alignment as mentioned in section 2.9.2.1. Amplification using 18SF and 18SR primers gave a PCR product size of 1,348 bp. The fragment was cloned into pGEM®-T easy vector prior to sequencing. This sequence was used as a template for primer design in gene walking to 5' and 3' direction. 18SWalkto5 and 18SWalkto3 primers were designed and used as a primer in gene walking to 5' and 3' direction, recpectively.

Genomic DNA of *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 was extracted and cut with 4 blunt-end restriction enzymes: *BsaBI, HincII, NruI*, and *SmaI*. The digested genomic DNA fragment was then ligated to YADE adapters. To extend the sequence in 5' and 3'

directions, this ligated reaction was used in PCR reaction using YADE-specific and 18SWalk primers. The fragments from these reactions were obtained, cloned, and sequenced. Using 18SWalkto5 primer resulted in 563 bp extra sequence in 5' direction where the 18SWalkto3 primer resuted in 747 bp extra sequence in 3' direction. A total of 2,658 bp was obtained for 18S rDNA sequence of *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551.

Figure 3.3 showed the alignment of 18S rDNA sequences from *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 and other 7 algal 18S rDNA sequences that were used in primer design. Arrows indicated the regions of all primers used in 18S rDNA sequence determination. This *Tetrasposa* sp. 18S rDNA sequence was subjected to alignments (CLUSTAL-X) prior to Bootstrap NJ phylogenetic tree determination against 13 other species as shown in Figure 3.4. The 18S rDNA sequences of three identified *Tetraspora* isolates, accession numbers TSU83121, AF006314, and AF306793 (underlined) are included for comparative purposes. The tree shows several groups of algae where the *Tetraspora* isolates were separated into different groups. Even though the phylogenetic tree does not classify *Tetraspora* into a single group, we presume that this alga should belong to *Tetraspora*. The distance between each group in the tree is very close. Thus, few differences in the DNA sequence may lead to a separation into different groups. However, the present strain, CU2551, clusters with *Scenedesmus, Scotiellopsis terrestris*, and *Schroederiella*.

T. sp. CU2551 S. regularis A. gracilis M. dybowskii C. reginae C. ellipsoidea C. caudate R. duplex	-ACCTGGTTG ATCCTGCCAG TAGTCATATG CTTGTCTCAA AGATTAAGCC ATGCATGTCT AAGTATAAAC TGCTT-ATAC TGTGAAACTG CGAATGGCTC ATTAAATCAG TTATAGTTA TTTGATGGTA AACCTGGTTG ATCCTGCCAG TAGTCATATG CTTGTCTCAA AGATTAAGC ATGCATGTCT AAGTATAAC TGCTT-ATAC TGTGAAACTG CGAATGGCTC ATTAAATCAG TTATAGTTA TTTGATGGTA AACCTGGTTG ATCCTGCCAG TAGTCATATG CTTGTCTCAA AGATTAAGC ATGCATGTCT AAGTATAAAC TGCTT-ATAC TGTGAAACTG CGAATGGCTC ATTAAATCAG TTATAGTTA TTTGATGGTA AACCTGGTTG ATCCTGCCAG TAGTCATATG CTTGTCTCAA AGATTAAGC ATGCATGTCT AAGTATAAAC TGCTT-ATAC TGTGAAACTG CGAATGGCTC ATTAAATCAG TTATAGTTA TTTGATGGTA AACCTGGTTG ATCCTGCCAG TAGTCATATG CTTGTCTCAA AGATTAAGC ATGCATGTCT AAGTATAAAC TGCTT-ATAC TGTGAAACTG CGAATGGCTC ATTAAATCAG TTATAGTTA TTTGATGGTA AACCTGGTTG ATCCTGCCAG TAGTCATATG CTTGTCTCAA AGATTAAGC ATGCATGTCT AAGTATAAAC TGCTT-ATAC TGTGAAACTG CGAATGGCTC ATTAAATCAG TTATAGTTA TTTGATGGTA AACCTGGTTG ATCCTGCCAG TAGTCATATG CTTGTCTCAA AGATTAAGC ATGCATGTCT AAGTATAAAC TGCTTTATAC TGTGAAACTG CGAATGGCTC ATTAAATCAG TTATAGTTA TTTGATGGTA AACCTGGTTG ATCCTGCCAG TAGTCATATG CTTGTCTCAA AGATTAAGCC ATGCATGTCT AAGTATAAAC TGCTTTATAC TGTGAAACTG CGAATGGCTC ATTAAATCAG TTATAGTTA TTTGATGGTA AACCTGGTTG ATCCTGCCAG TAGTCATATG CTTGTCTCAA AGATTAAGCC ATGCATGTCT AAGTATAAAC TGCTTTATAC TGTGAAACTG CGAATGGCTC ATTAAATCAG TTATAGTTA TTTGATGGTA AACCTGGTTG ATCCTGCCAG TAGTCATATG CTTGTCTCAA AGATTAAGCC ATGCATGTCT AAGTATAAAC TGCTTTATAC TGTGAAACTG CGAATGGCTC ATTAAATCAG TTATAGTTA TTTGATGGTA
T. sp. CU2551 S. regularis A. gracilis M. dybowskii C. reginae C. ellipsoidea C. caudate R. duplex	140 150 160 170 180 190 200 210 220 230 240 250 260 20 CCTTACTACT CGGATAACCG TAGTAATTCT AGAGCTAATA CGTGGCGTAAA T-CCCGACT CTGGAAGGAA CGTATATAT AGATAAAAGG CCGACCGGGC TTTGCCCGAC CCGCGGTGAA TCATGATATC CTTCTACA CGGATAACCG TAGTAATTCT AGAGCTAATA CGTGCGTAAA T-CCCGACT CTGGAAGGAA CGTATATAT AGATAAAAGG CCGACCGGC TTTGCCCGAC CCGCGGTGAA TCATGATAAC CCTTCTACA CGGATAACCG TAGTAATCCT AGAGCTAATA CGTGCGTAAA T-CCCGACT CTGGAAGGAA CGTATTATT AGATAAAAGG CCGACCGGC TTTGCCCGAC CCGCGGTGAA TCATGATAAC CCTACT CGGATAACCG TAGTAATCCT AGAGCTAATA CGTGCGTAAA T-CCCGACT CTGGAAGGAA CGTATTTATT AGATAAAAGG CCGACCGGC TTTGCCCGAC CCGCGGTGAA TCATGATAAC CCCA-CTACT CGGATAACCG TAGTAATCCT AGAGCTAATA CGTGCGTAAA T-CCCGACT CTGGAAGGAA CGTATTTATT AGATAAAAGG CCGACCGGAC TTTGCCCGAC CGCGGGTGAA TCATGATAAC CCCA-CTACT CGGATAACCG TAGTAATTCT AGAGCTAATA CGTGCGCAAA T-CCCGACT CTGGAAGGAA CGTATTTATT AGATAAAAGG CCGACCGGAC TTTGCCCGAC CGCGGGTGAA TCATGATAAC CCTTACTACT CGGATAACCG TAGTAATTCT AGAGCTAATA CGTGCGCAAA T-CCCGACT CCGGAAGGA CGTATTTATT AGATAAAAGG CCGACCGGAC TTTGCCCGAC CTGCGGTGAA TCATGATAAC CCTTACTACT GGATAACCG TAGTAATTCT AGAGCTAATA CGTGCGCAAA T-CCCGACT CCGGAAGGAC CGTATTTATT AGATAAAAGG CCGACCGGAC TTTGCCCGAC CGCGGTGAA TCATGATAAC TCTTACTACA TGGATAACCG TAGTAATTCT AGAGCTAATA CGTGCGCAAA T-CCCGACT CCGGAAGGAC CTTATTATT AGATAAAAGG CCGACCGGGC T-TGCCCGAC TCGCGGTGAA TCATGATAAC TCTTACTACA TGGATAACCG TAGTAATTCT AGAGCTAATA CATGCACCAA GGCTCGACC ACGGAGGAC TGTATTTAT AGATCAAAG CCGACCTGT TTT
T. sp. CU2551 S. regularis A. gracilis M. dybowskii C. reginae C. ellipsoidea C. caudate R. duplex	270 280 290 300 310 320 330 340 350 360 370 380 390 370 380 390 TTCACGAAGG GCATGGCGT -GTGCCGGGG CTGTTCCATT CAAATTTCTG CCCTATCAAC TTTCGATGGT AGGATAGAGG CCTACCATGG TGGTAACGGG TGACGAGGA TTAGGGTTCG ATTCCGGAGA TTACCGGAGA TTACGGTTCG ATTCCGGAGA TTACGGATC CAAATTTCTG CCCTATCAAC TTTCGATGGT AGGATAGAGG CCTACCATGG TGGTAACGGG TGACGAGGA TTAGGGTTCG ATTCCGGAGA TTACGGATC GCACGACCT -GTGCCGGCG ATGTTCCATT CAAATTTCTG CCCTATCAAC TTTCGATGGT AGGATAGAGG CCTACCATG TGGTAACGGG TGACGAGGA TTAGGGTTCG ATTCCGGAGA TTACGGATC GCACGACCT -GTGCCCGGCG ATGTTCCATT CAAATTTCTG CCCTATCAAC TTTCGATGGT AGGATAGAGG CCTACCATGG TGGTAACGGG TGACGAGGA TTAGGGTTCG ATTCCGGAGA TTACGGATC GCACGACCT -GTGCCGGCG ATGTTCCATT CAAATTTCTG CCCTATCAAC TTTCGATGGT AGGATAGAGG CCTACCATGG TGGTAACGGG TGACGGAGGA TTAGGGTTCG ATTCCGGAGA TTCCGGAGA TTCCGGAAC GCACGACCT -GTGCCGGCG ATGTTCCAT CAAATTTCTG CCCTATCAAC TTTCGATGGT AGGATAGAGG CCTACCATGG TGGTAACGGG TGACGGAGGA TTAGGGTTCG ATTCCGGAGA TTCCGGAGA TTCCGGAAC CCTACCATGC CCTACCATG AGGATAGAGG CCTACCATGG TGGTAACGGG TGACGGAGGA TTAGGGTTCG ATTCCGGAGA TTTCCGGAGA TTCCGGAGA TTTCCGAACC ACATGCCCCT -GAGGTGGG GTGATTCATT CAAATTTCTG CCCTATCAAC TTTCGATGGT AGGATAGAGG CCTACCATGG TGACGAGGG TGACGGAGAA TTAGGGTTCG ATTCCGGAGA TTTCCGAACC ACATGCCCCT -GAGGTGGG GTGATTCATT CAAATTTCTG CCCTATCAAC TTTCGATGGT AGGATAGAGG CCTACCATGG TGACGAGAGA TTAGGGTTCG ATTCCGGAGA TTACGGTAC ACATGCCCCT -GAGGTGGG GTGATTCATT CAAATTTCTG CCCTATCAAC TTTCGATGGT AGGATAGAGG CCTACCATGG TGACGAGAGA TTAGGGTTCG ATTCCGGAGA TTACGGTGG GTGATTCATT CAAATTTCTG CCCTATCAAC TTTCGATGGT AGGATAGAGG CCTACCATGG TGACGAGAGA TTAGGGTTCG ATCCGGAGA TTACGGAGA TTAGGGTTCG ATCCCGAGA ATTACGGA GCCTACCATGG TGACGAGAG TTAGGGTACG ATTCCGGAGA TTACGGAGA TTACGGAGA TTACGGAGA TTACGGAGA CAAGCCCTA CATGCCCCT -GAGGTGGG GTGATTCATT CAAATTTCTG CCCTATCAAC TTTCGATGGT AGGATAGAGG CCTACCATGG TGACGAGAGA TTAGGGTTCG ATCCCGAGA ATTACGGA GCCTACCATGG TGACGAGAGA TTAGGGTACG ATCCGGAGA ATTACGGAGG CCTACCATG TTTAACGG TGCGAGAAA TTAGGG
T. sp. CU2551 S. regularis A. gracilis M. dybowskii C. reginae C. ellipsoidea C. caudate R. duplex	400 410 420 430 440 450 460 470 480 490 500 510 520 GGGAGCCTGA GAAACGGCTA CCACATCCAA GGAAGGCAGC AGGCGCGCAA ATTACCCAAT CCTGATACGG GGAGGTAGTG ACAATAAATA ACAATACCGG GCATTCAATG TCTGGTAATT GGAATGAGTA GGGAGCCTGA GAAACGGCTA CCACATCCAA GGAAGGCAGC AGGCGCGCAA ATTACCCAAT CCTGATACGG GGAGGTAGTG ACAATAAATA ACAATACCGG GCATTCAATG TCTGGTAATT GGAATGAGTA GGGAGCCTGA GAAACGGCTA CCACATCCAA GGAAGGCAGC AGGCGCGCAA ATTACCCAAT CCTGATACGG GGAGGTAGTG ACAATAAATA ACAATACCGG GCATTCAATG TCTGGTAATT GGAATGAGTA GGGAGCCTGA GAAACGGCTA CCACATCCAA GGAAGGCAGC AGGCGCGCAA ATTACCCAAT CCTGATACGG GGAGGTAGTG ACAATAAATA ACAATACCGG GCATTCAATG TCTGGTAATT GGAATGAGTA GGGAGCCTGA GAAACGGCTA CCACATCCAA GGAAGGCAGC AGGCGCGCAA ATTACCCAAT CCTGATACGG GGAGGTAGTG ACAATAAATA ACAATACCGG GCATTCAATG TCTGGTAATT GGAATGAGTA GGGAGCCTGA GAAACGGCTA CCACATCCAA GGAAGGCAGC AGGCGCGCAA ATTACCCAAT CCCGACAGG GGAGGTAGTG ACAATAAATA ACAATACCGG GCATTTAATG TCTGGTAATT GGAATGAGTA GGGAGCCTGA GAAACGGCTA CCACATCCAA GGAAGGCAGC AGGCGCGCAA ATTACCCAAT CCCGACCGG GGAGGTAGTG ACAATAAATA ACAATACCGG GCATTTAATG TCTGGTAATT GGAATGAGTA GGGAGCCTGA GAAACGGCTA CCACATCCAA GGAAGGCAGC AGGCGCGCAA ATTACCCAAT CCCGACCGG GGAGGTAGTG ACAATAAATA ACAATACCGG GCTTTTCAAG TCTGGTAATT GGAATGAGTA GGGAGCCTGA GAACGGCTA CCACATCCAA GGAAGGCAGC AGGCGCGCAA ATTACCCAAT CCCGACCGG GAAGTAGTG ACAATAAATA ACAATACCGG GCTTTTCAAG TCTGGTAATT GGAATGAGTA GGGAGCCTGA GAACGGCTA CCACATCCAA GGAAGGCAGC AGGCGCGCAA ATTACCCAAT CCCGACTCGG GGAGGTAGTG ACAATAAATA ACAATACCGG GCTTTTCAAG TCTTGTTATT GGAATGAGTA GGGAGCCTGA GAACGGCTA CCACATCCAA GGAAGGCAGC AGGCGCGCAA ATTACCCAAT CCCGACTCGG GGAGGTAGTG ACAATAAATA ACAATACAGG GCTTACAG TCTTGTTATT GGAATGAGAA GGGAGCCTGA GAACGGCTA CCACATCCAA GGAAGGCAGC AGGCGCGCAA ATTACCCAAT CCCGACTCGG GGAGGTAGTG ACAATAAATA ACAATACAGG GCTTACAG TCTTGTTATT GGAATGAGAA *********************************

18SF										
	$\dots \dots \dots \dots \dots \dots \dots \dots \dots \dots $									
<pre>T. sp. CU25 S. regulari A. gracilis M. dybowski C. reginae C. ellipsoi C. ellipsoi</pre>	CAATCTAAAT CCCTTAACGA GGATCCATTG GAGGGCAAGT CTGGTGCCAG CAGCCGCGGT AATTCCAGCT CCAATAGCGT ATATTTAAGT TGTTGCAGTT AAAAAGCTCG TAGTTGGATT TCGGGTGGGT CAATCTAAAT CCCTTAACGA GGATCCATTG GAGGGCAAGT CTGGTGCCAG CAGCCGCGGT AATTCCAGCT CCAATAGCGT ATATTTAAGT TGTTGCAGTT AAAAAGCTCG TAGTTGGATT TCGGGTGGGT CAATCTAAAT CCCTTAACGA GGATCCATTG GAGGGCAAGT CTGGTGCCAG CAGCCGCGGT AATTCCAGCT CCAATAGCGT ATATTTAAGT TGTTGCAGTT AAAAAGCTCG TAGTTGGATT TCGGGTGGGT CAATCTAAAT CCCTTAACGA GGATCCATTG GAGGGCAAGT CTGGTGCCAG CAGCCGCGGT AATTCCAGCT CCAATAGCGT ATATTTAAGT TGTTGCAGTT AAAAAGCTCG TAGTTGGATT TCGGGTGGGT CAATCTAAAT CCCTTAACGA GGATCCATTG GAGGGCAAGT CTGGTGCCAG CAGCCGCGGT AATTCCAGCT CCAATAGCGT ATATTTAAGT TGTTGCAGTT AAAAAGCTCG TAGTTGGATT TCGGGTGGGT CAATCTAAAT CCCTTAACGA GGATCCATTG GAGGGCAAGT CTGGTGCCAG CAGCCGCGGT AATTCCAGCT CCAATAGCGT ATATTTAAGT TGTTGCAGTT AAAAAGCTCG TAGTTGGATT TCGGGTGGGC CAATCTAAAT CCCTTAACGA GGATCCATTG GAGGGCAAGT CTGGTGCCAG CAGCCGCGGT AATTCCAGCT CCAATAGCGT ATATTTAAGT TGTTGCAGTT AAAAAGCTCG TAGTTGGATT TCGGGTGGGC CAATCTAAAT CCCTTAACGA GGATCCATTG GAGGGCAAGT CTGGTGCCAG CAGCCGCGGT AATTCCAGCT CCAATAGCGT ATATTTAAGT TGTTGCAGTT AAAAAGCTCG TAGTTGGATT TCGGGTGGGC CAATCTAAAT CCCTTAACGA GGATCCATTG GAGGGCAAGT CTGGTGCCAG CAGCCGCGGT AATTCCAGCT CCAATAGCGT ATATTTAAGT TGTTGCAGTT AAAAAGCTCG TAGTTGGATT TCGGGTGGGC CAATCTAAAT CCCTTAACGA GGATCCATTG GAGGGCAAGT CTGGTGCCAG CAGCCGCGGT AATTCCAGCT CCAATAGCGT ATATTTAAGT TGTTGCAGTT AAAAACCTCG TAGTTGGATT TCGGGTGGGC CAATCTAAAT CCCTTAACGA GGATCCATTG GAGGGCAAGT CTGGTGCCAG CAGCCGCGCGT AATTCCAGCT CCAATAGCGT ATATTTAAGT TGTTGCAGTT AAAAACCTCG TAGTTGGATT TCGGGTGGGC CAATCTAAAT CCCTTAACGA GGATCCATTG GAGGGCAAGT CTGGTGCCAG CAGCCGCGCGT AATTCCAGCT CCAATAGCGT ATATTTAAGT TGTTGCAGTT AAAAACCTCG TAGTTGGATT TCGGGTGGGC CAATCTAAAT CCCTTAACGA GGATCAATTG GAGGGCAAGT CTGGTGCCAG CAGCCGCGCGT AATTCCAGCT CCAATAGCGT ATATTTAAGT TGTTGCAGTT AAAAACCTCG TAGTTGGATT TCGGGTGGCCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCGCG									
R. duplex	CAATTIAAAT CECTTAACGA GGATCAATTA GAGGGGAAGT ETGGTGC CAG CAGCEGEGGT AATTE CAGET ETAATAGEGT ATATAAAGT TGTTGGAGTT AAAAAGETEG TAGTEGGATG TEGGGGTE GG CAATTTAAAT CECTTAACGA GGATCAATTA GAGGGCAAGT ETGGTGC CAG CAGCEGEGGT AATTE CAGET ETAATAGEGT ATATAAAGT TGTTGGAGTT AAAAAGETEG TAGTEGGATG TEGGGGTE GG									
T. sp. CU25 S. regulari A. gracilis M. dybowski C. reginae C. ellipsoi C. caudate R. duplex	18SWalkto5 TCTACGGGT CGCCTATG GTGAGTACTG CTATGGCC TTCCTTTCTG TCGGGGACG GCTTCTGGC TTCACTGTC GGGACTGGA -GTCGACGTG GTTACTTGA GTAATTAGA GTGTTCAAAG TCTAGCGGTC CGCCTATG GTGAGTACTG CTATGGCC TTCCTTTCTG TCGGGGACG GCTTCTGGC TTCACTGTC GGGACTGGA -GTCGACGTG GTTACTTGA GTAATTAGA GTGTTCAAAG TCTAGCGGTC CGCCTATG GTGAGTACTG CTATGGCC TTCCTTTCTG TCGGGGACGG GCTCCTGGC TTCACTGTCC GGGACTCGG -TTCGACGAT GATACTTGA GTAATTAGA GTGTTCAAAG TCCAGCGGTC CGCCTATG GTGAGTACTG CTGTGGCC CTCCTTTCTG TCGGGGACGG GCTCCTGGC TTCACTGTCC GGGACTCGG -TTCGACGAT GATACTTGA GTAATTAGA GTGTTCAAAG TCCAGCGGTC CGCCTATG GTGAGTACTG CTGTGGCC CTCCTTTCTG TCGGGGACGG GCTCCTGGC TTCACTGTCC GGGACTCGG -TTCGACGAT GATACTTGA GTAATTAGA GTGTTCAAAG GCCAGCGGTC CGCCTATG GTGGACGT CTGTGGCC CTCCTTTCTG TCGGGGACGG GCTCCTGGC TTCACTGTCC GGGACTCGG -TTCGACGAT GATACTTGA GTAATTAGA GTGTTCAAAG GCCAGCGGTC CGCCTATG GTGGACGT ACGCGCC TACTTTCTG TCGGGGGACG GCTCTTGGC TTCACTGTCC GGGACTCGG -TTCGACGAT GATACTTGA GTAAATTAGA GTGTTCAAAG GCCAGCGGTC CGCCTATG GT-CGACGG CAGCCGC CACTTTTCTG TCGGGGGACG GCTCTTGGC TTCACTGTCC GGGACTCGG -GTCGACGAG GTTACTTGA GTAAATTAGA GTGTTCAAAG GCCAGCGGTT GCGCCTATG GT-CGACGG CAGCCGC CACTTTTCTG CCGGGGACG CCCCGTCCT TTCACTGTCC GGGACTCGG -GTCGCGCAG GTTACTTGA GTAAATTAGA GTGTTCAAAG GCCAGCGGTT GCCTATG GT-CGACGG CAACTTCG GCCCGTCTCT TCC CCGGGGACG GCCCGTGCC TTAACTGTCC GGGACTCGGA -GTCGACGAG GTTACTTGA GTAAATTAGA GTGTTCAAAG GCAGGCTGTT AC 4 * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *									
T. sp. CU25 S. regulari A. gracilis M. dybowski C. reginae C. ellipsoi C. caudate R. duplex	790 800 810 820 830 840 850 860 870 880 890 900 910 CAGGCTTACG CCCTGAATAC TTTAGCATGG AATAACACGA TAGGACTCTG GC-CTATCTT GTTGGTCTGT AGGACCGGAG TAATGATTAA GAGGGACAGT CGGGGGCATT CGTATTCAT TGTCAGAGGT CAGGCTTACG CCCTGAATAC TTTAGCATGG AATAACACGA TAGGACTCTG GC-CTATCTT GTTGGTCTGT AGGACCGGAG TAATGATTAA GAGGGACAGT CGGGGGCATT CGTATTCAT TGTCAGAGGT CAAGCCTACG CTCTGAATAC TTTAGCATGG AATAACACGA TAGGACTCTG GC-CTATCTC GTTGGTCTGT AGGACCGGAG TAATGATTAA GAGGGACAGT CGGGGGCATT CGTATTCAT TGTCAGAGGT CAAGCCTACG CTCTGAATAC TTTAGCATGG AATAACACGA TAGGACTCTG GC-CTATCTC GTTGGTCTGT AGGACCGGAG TAATGATTAA GAGGGACAGT CGGGGGCATT CGTATTCAT TGTCAGAGGT CAAGCCTACG CTCTGAATAC ATTAGCATGG AATAACACGA TAGGACTCTG GC-CTATCTC GTTGGTCTGT AGGACCGGAG TAATGATTAA GAGGGACAGT CGGGGGCATT CGTATTCAT TGTCAGAGGT CAAGCCTACG CTCTGAATAC ATTAGCATGG AATAACACGA TAGGACTCTG GC-CTATCT GTTGGTCTGT AGGACCGGAG TAATGATTAA GAGGGACAGT CGGGGGCATT CGTATTTCAT TGTCAGAGGT CAAGCCTACG CTCTGAATAC ATTAGCATGG AATAACACGA TAGGACTCTG GC-CTATCT GTTGGTCTGT AGGACCGGAG TAATGATTAA GAGGGACAGT CGGGGGCATT CGTATTTCAT TGTCAGAGGT CAGGCCTACG CTCTGAATAC ATTAGCATGG AATAACACGA TAGGACTCTG GC-CTATCT GTTGGTCTGT AGGACCGGAG TAATGATTAA GAGGGACAGT CGGGGGCATT CGTATTCAT TGTCAGAGGT CAGGCCTACG CTCTGAATAC ATTAGCATG AATAACACGA TAGGACTTG GC-CTATCT GTTGGTCTGT AGGACCGGAG TAATGATTAA GAGGGACAGT CGGGGCCGTT TATATTCAT TGTCAGAGGT CAGGCCTACG CT-TGAATAC ATTAGCATG AATAACACGA TAGGACTTG GTCTTATT GTTGGTTTAT GGGACCGAG TAATGATTAA TAGGGACAGT CGGGGCCGTT TATATTCGT TGTCAGAGGT CAGGCCTACG CT-TGAATAC ATTAGCATGG AATAACACGA TAGGACTTG GTCTTATTT- GTTGGTTTAT GGGACCGAG TAATGATTAA CAGGGACAGT CGGGGCCGTT TATATTCGT TGTCAGAGGT CAGGCCTACG CT-TGAATAC ATTAGCATGG AATAACGAA TAGGACTTG GTCTTATT- GTTGGTTTAT GGGACCGAG TAATGATTAA TAGGGACAGT TGGGGCCGTT TATATTCGT TGTCAGAGGT CAGGCCTACG CT-TGAATAC ATTAGCATGG AATAATGGAA TAGGACTTG GTCTTATT- GTTGGTTTAT GGGACCGAG TAATGATTAA CAGGGACAGT TGGGGCCGTT TATATTCGT TGTCAGAGGT CAGGCCTACG CT-TGAATAC ATTAGCATGG AATAATGGAA TAGGACTTG GTCTTATT- GTTGGTTTAT GGGACCGAG TAATGATTAA CAGGGACAGT TGGGGCCGTT TATATTCGT TGTCAGAGGT CAGGCCTACG C									
T. sp. CU25 S. regulari A. gracilis M. dybowski C. reginae C. ellipsoi C. caudate R. duplex	 									

	$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
T. sp. CU2551	CGACTAGGGA TTGGCGAATG TTTTTTTAAT GACTTCGCCA GCACCTTATG AGAAATCAAA GTTTTTGGGT TCCGGGGGGGA GTATGGTCGC AAGGCTGAAA CTTAAAGGAA TTGACGGAAG GGCACCACCA
S. regularis	CGACTAGGGA TTGGCGAATG TTTTTTTAAT GACTTCGCCA GCACCTTATG AGAAATCAAA GTTTTTGGGT TCCGGGGGGGA GTATGGTCGC AAGGCTGAAA CTTAAAGGAA TTGACGGAAG GGCACCACCA
A. gracilis	CGACTAGGGA TTGGAGGATG TTCTTTTGAT GACTTCTCCA GCACCTTATG AGAAATCAAA GTTTTTGGGT TCCGGGGGGGA GTATGGTCGC AAGGCTGAAA CTTAAAGGAA TTGACGGAAG GGCACCACCA
M. dvbowskii	CGACTAGGGA TIGGAGGAIG TICTITIGAI GACTICICA GCACCITAIG AGAAAICAAA GIITIIGGGI ICCGGGGGGA GIAIGGICGC AAGGCIGAAA CIIAAAGGAA IIGACGGAAG GGCACCACCA
C reginae	
C allingaidar	
C. erripsordea	CONCINENCE MENERGE MENERGE CONCERNE CONCERNE ANALLARA GITTIGGI ICCONGONA GIRIGGICAE ANALLARA GITARADAR IDALGANA GACACANAL
C. caudate	CHALTAGGER TRADIGGATE TRATTIG-C GALTCATTE GRACUTIGTE AGRAATCAAA GITTITEGET TRUGGEGGGGG GIALGGILGE AAGGELGAAA CITAAAGGAA TIGALGAAAG GGCACCACCA
R. duplex	CGACTAGGGA TCAGTGGATG TCAATTTG-C GACTCCATTG GCACCTTGTG AGAAATCAAA GTTTTTGGGT TCCGGGGGGA GTATGGTCGC AAGGCTGAAA CTTAAAGGAA TTGACGGAAG GGCACCACCA
	** ** * * * * * * ** *** *** * * * *****
T. sp. CU2551 S. regularis A. gracilis M. dybowskii	1180 1190 1200 1210 1220 1240 1250 1260 1270 1280 1290 1300 GGCGTTAAAT ACATAGCTCA ACATAGCTCT AGCGCCAGTG GAGAGGAAAC TCTCTGCTAG TCAGTGTGGC ATAATAGTCA CATTGGCAAC ACCTTCAAAT TGCTGGGAAA CCCTAAAGCC ATTGCATACC GGCGT
C. reginae	GGCGT
C. ellipsoidea	GGCGT
C. caudate	GGAGT
R. duplex	GGAGT
	** **

								!				
1310	1320	1330	1340	1350	1360	1370	1390	1300	1400	1410	1420	1 /

		• • • • • • • •			••••		• • • • • • • •						• • • • • • • •	• • • • • • • •
		133	10 13	20 13	30 134	40 13	50 13	60 13	70 13	80 13	90 1	400 14	10 142	20 1430
T.	sp. CU2551	AAGGCAGACA	TGGAAACATT	CTGCTGGCCA	GGTTAACGAC	CTCGGGTACG	GTGACAACTG	CAATGGATTT	AGTAGTTACA	ACTGCTAGAA	TGGGCAACC.	A GCAGCCAAGT	CCTAAACATG	GGCAGACAGC
s.	regularis													
A.	gracilis													
М.	dybowskii													
С.	reginae													
С.	ellipsoidea													
С.	caudate													
R.	duplex													

										.				.	
	144	10 14	450 14	60 14	70 14	480 14	190 1	500 1	510	L520	1530 1	540	1550	1560	
T. sp. CU2551	CTATGCACGG	ATGCAGTTCA	A CAGACTAAAT	GGAGGTGGGC	CGTATACTAT	I GATACGGCT	F AAGATATAG	T CGGTCCCTA	T CGAGAGAT	AG CCGGTGAG	AG GACGTCTGA	A ACAATO	CGGAC TGA	JAGCTCA	
S. regularis															
A. gracilis															
M. dybowskii															
C. reginae															
C. ellipsoidea															
C. caudate															
R. duplex															
	157	70 15	580 15	90 16	00 16	10 16	20 1	630	1640	165	50 16	60 16	70 16	80 169	0
----------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	------------	-----------	-----------	----------	--------	------------	--------------	------------	------------	---
T. sp. CU2551	TCGGACACCG	GAATAGTACI	TGCCAGTGCA	AGCTGGTTAG	GGCTCCCCCG	TATGGTGGAG	CCTCCGGTG	T GGGTGAA	ACG GGAG	CCTGCG	GCTTAATTTG	G ACTCAACACG	GGAAAACTTA	CCAGGTCCAG	
S. regularis									GGAG	CCTGCG	GCTTAATTTG	ACTCAACACG	GGAAAACTTA	CCAGGTCCAG	
A. gracilis									GGAG	CCTGCG	GCTTAATTTG	ACTCAACACG	GGAAAACTTA	CCAGGTCCAG	
M. dybowskii									GGAG	CCTGCG	GCTTAATTTG	ACTCAACACG	GGAAAACTTA	CCAGGTCCAG	
C. reginae									GGAG	CCTGCG	GCTTAATTTG	ACTCAACACG	GGAAAACTTA	CCAGGTCCAG	
C. ellipsoidea									GGAA	CCTGCG	GCTTAATTTG	ACTCAACACG	GGAAAACTTA	CCAGGTCCAG	
C. caudate									GGAG	CCTGCG	GCTTAATTTG	ACTCAACACG	GGGAAACTTA	CCAGGTCCAG	
R. duplex									GGAG	CCTGCG	GCTTAATTTG	ACTCAACACG	GGGAAACTTA	CCAGGTCCAG	
									***	*****	*******	********	** ******	*******	

18SWalkto3

		170	0 17	10 17	20 173	30 174	40 17	50 17	60 17	70 17	80 17	90 18	0 182	LO 1820
T.	sp. CU2551	ACATAGTGAG	GATTGACAGA	TTGAGAGCTC	TTTCTTGATT	CTATGGGTGG	TGGTGCATGG	CCGTTCTTAG	TTGGTGGGTT	GCCTTGTCAG	GTTGATTCCG	GTAACGAACG	AGACCTCAGC	CTGCTAAATA
s.	regularis	ACATAGTGAG	GATTGACAGA	TTGAGAGCTC	TTTCTTGATT	CTATGGGTGG	TGGTGCATGG	CCGTTCTTAG	TTGGTGGGTT	GCCTTGTCAG	GTTGATTCCG	GTAACGAACG	AGACCTCAGC	CTGCTAAATA
A.	gracilis	ACATAGTGAG	GATTGACAGA	TTGAGAGCTC	TTTCTTGATT	CTATGGGTGG	TGGTGCATGG	CCGTTCTTAG	TTGGTGGGTT	GCCTTGTCAG	GTTGATTCCG	GTAACGAACG	AGACCTCAGC	CTGCTAAATA
М.	dybowskii	ACATAGTGAG	GATTGACAGA	TTGAGAGCTC	TTTCTTGATT	CTATGGGTGG	TGGTGCATGG	CCGTTCTTAG	TTGGTGGGTT	GCCTTGTCAG	GTTGATTCCG	GTAACGAACG	AGACCTCAGC	CTGCTAAATA
С.	reginae	ACACGGGGAG	GATTGACAGA	TTGAGCGCTC	TTTCTTGATT	CTGTGGGTGG	TGGTGCATGG	CCGTTCTTAG	TTGGTGGGTT	GCCTTGTCAG	GTTGATTCCG	GTAACGAACG	AGACCTCAGC	CTGCTAAATA
С.	ellipsoidea	ACATAGTGAG	GATTGACAGA	TTGAGAGCTC	TTTCTTGATT	CTATGGGTGG	TGGTGCATGG	CCGTTCTTAG	TTGGTGGGTT	GCCTTGTCAG	GTTGATTCCG	GTAACGAACG	AGACCTCAAC	CTGCTAAATA
С.	caudate	ACATAGTAAG	GATTGACAGA	TTGAAAGCTC	TTTCTTGATT	CTATGGGTGG	TGGTGCATGG	CCGTTCTTAG	TTGGTGGAGT	GATTTGTCTG	GTTAATTCCG	TTAACGAACG	AGACCTCAGC	TTGCTAACTT
R.	duplex	ACATAGTAAG	GATTGACAGA	TTGAAAGCTC	TTTCTTGATT	CTATGGGTGG	TGGTGCATGG	CCGTTCTTAG	TTGGTGGAGT	GATTTGTCTG	GTTAATTCCG	TTAACGAACG	AGACCTCAGC	CTGCTAACTA
		*** * **	*******	**** ****	*******	** ******	*******	********	******	* ***** *	*** *****	*******	*******	***** *

18SR

									1	85K			
											<u> </u>		
	183	30 18	40 18	50 18	60 18'	70 18	80 18	90 19	00 19	10 19	20 19	30 19-	40 1950
T. sp. CU2551	GTCCTAGTTG	CTTTTTGCAG	CTAGCTGACT	TCTTAGAGGG	ACTATTGGCG	TTTAGTCAAT	GGAAGTATGA	GGCAATAACA	GGTCTGTGAT	GCCCTTAGAT	G TTCTGGGCC	GCACGCGCGC	TACACTGATG
S. regularis	GTCTCAGTTG	CTTTTTGCAG	CTGGCTGACT	TCTTAGAGGG	ACTATTGGCG	TTTAGTCAAT	GGAAGTATGA	GGCAATAACA	GGTCTGTGAT	GCCCTTAGAT	G TTCTGGGCC	GCACGCGCGC	TACACTGATG
A. gracilis	GTCACGTTCG	CTTTTTGCGG	ATGGCCGACT	TCTTAGAGGG	ACAGATGCTA	CAAAAGCATC	GGAAGTATGA	GGCAATAACA	GGTCTGTGAT	GCCCTTAGAT	G TTCTGGGCC	GCACGCGCGC	TACACTGACG
M. dybowskii	GTCACTGCCG	CTTCTTGCGG	TTGGCCGACT	TCTTAGAGGG	ACAGATGCTA	CAAAAGCATC	GGAAGTATGA	GGCAATAACA	GGTCTGTGAT	GCCCTTAGAT	G TTCTGGGCC	GCACGCGCGC	TACACTGACA
C. reginae	GTCACGGCTA	CTTTTTGTAG	CCGCCCGACT	TCTTAGAGGG	ACTATTGTCG	TTTAGGCAAT	GGAAGTGTGA	GGCAATAACA	GGTCTGTGAT	GCCCTTAGAT	G TTCTGGGCC	GCACGCGCGC	TACACTGTTG
C. ellipsoidea	GTCACGGTCG	ATTTTTTCGG	CTGGCCGACT	TCTTAGAGGG	ACTGTTGGCG	ACTAGCCAAT	GGAAGTTTGA	GGCAATAACA	GGTCTGTGAT	GCCCTTAGAT	G TTCTGGGCC	GCACGCGCGT	TACACTGATG
C. caudate	GTTACGCGAA	TTTTT-ATTC	GCGGCCAACT	TCTTAGAGGG	ACTATTTGTG	ATTAACGAAT	GGAAGTTTGA	GGCAATAACA	GGTCTGTGAT	GCCCTTAGAT	G TTCTGGGCC	GCACGCGCGC	TACACTGATG
R. duplex	GTGACGCATA	TCTTTGATAT	GTGGCCCACT	TCTTAGAGGG	ACTATTTGTG	TTTAATGAAT	GGAAGTTTGA	GGCAATAACA	GGTCTGTGAT	GCCCTTAGAT	G TTCTGGGCC	GCACGCGCGC	TACACTGATG
	* *	* *	* ***	*******	** *	* *	***** ***	*******	******	*******	*******	******	*****

	196	50	1970	0 198	30 199	90	200	0 203	10 20	20 20	30 20	40 20	50 20	60 20	70 2080
T. sp. CU2551	CATTCAACAA	GC-CTAI	CCT 1	TGACCGAAAG	GTCCGGGTAA	TCTT-	TGAAA	CTGCATCGTG	ATGGGGATAG	ATTATTGCAA	TTATTAGTCT	TCAACGAGGA	ATGCCTAGTA	AGCGCAAGTC	ATCAGCTTGC
S. regularis	CATTCAACAA	GC-CTAI	CCT 1	TGACCGAAAG	GTCCGGGTAA	TCTT-	TGAAA	CTGCATCGTG	ATGGGGATAG	ATTATTGCAA	TTATTAGTCT	TCAACGAGGA	ATGCCTAGTA	AGCGCAAGTC	ATCAGCTTGC
A. gracilis	CATTCAACAA	GC-CTAI	CCT 1	TGACCGAGAG	GTCTGGGTAA	TCTT-	TGAAA	CTGCGTCGTG	ATGGGGATAG	ATTATTGCAA	TTATTAGTCT	TCAACGAGGA	ATGCCTAGTA	GGCGCGATTC	ATCAGATCGC
M. dybowskii	CGTTCAACAA	GC-CTAI	CCT 1	TGACCGAGAG	GTCTGGGTAA	TCTT-	TGAAA	CCGTGTCGTG	ATGGGGATAG	ATTATTGCAA	TTATTAGTCT	TCAACGAGGA	ATGCCTAGTA	GGCGCAAGTC	ATCAGCTTGC
C. reginae	CATTCAGCGA	GC-CTAI	CCT 1	TGGCCGAGAG	GTCCGGGTAA	TCTT-0	GTAAA	CTGCAACGTG	ATGGGGATAG	ATTATTGCAA	TTATTAGTCT	TCAACGAGGA	ATGCCTAGTA	AGCGCGAGTC	ATCAGCTCGC
C. ellipsoidea	CATTCAACGA	GC-CTAI	CCT 1	TGACCGAGAG	GTCCGGGTAA	TCTG-0	CGAAA	CTGCATCGTG	ATGGGGATAG	ATTATTGCAA	TTATTAATCT	TCAACGAGGA	ATGCCTAGTA	AGCGCAAGTC	ATCAGCTTGC
C. caudate	AATGCAGCGA	GCTCTAC	CCT (GCACCGAAAG	GCCTGGGTAA	ACTTG	TGAAA	ATTCATCGTG	ATGGGGATAG	ATTATTGCAA	TTATTAATCT	TCAACGAGGA	ATTCCTAGTA	AGCGCGATTC	ATCAGATCGC
R. duplex	AACGCAACGA	GCTCCTC	CCT 1	TATTCGAAAG	AATCGGGTAA	ACTTG	TGAAA	GTTCATCGTG	ATGGGGATAG	ATTATTGCAA	TTATTAATCT	TCAACGAGGA	ATTCCTAGTA	AGCGTGAGTC	ATCAGCTCAC
	** * *	** *	* * *	*** **	* * * * * *	* *	* * *	****	********	*******	***** ***	*******	** ******	*** * **	**** * *

T. sp. CU2551 S. regularis A. gracilis M. dybowskii C. reginae C. ellipsoidea C. caudate R. duplex	2090 2100 2110 2120 2130 2140 2150 2160 2170 2180 2190 2200 2210 GTTGATTACG TCCCTGCCCT TTGTACACC CGCCGTCGC TCCTACCGAT TGGGTGTGCT GGTGAAGTGT TCGGATGGC AGCTTAGGT GGCAACACCT C-AGGTCT-G CCGAGAGGT CATTAAACCC GCGATTACG TCCCTGCCCT TTGTACACC CGCCGTCGC TCCTACCGAT TGGGTGTGCT GGTGAAGTGT TCGGATGGC AGCTAGGGT GGCAACACCTGCTTTTG CCGAGAGGT CATTAAACCC GCCGATTACG TCCCTGCCCT TTGTACACC CGCCCGTCGC TCCTACCGAT TGGGTGTGCT GGTGAAGTGT TCGGATGGC AGCTAGGT GGCAACACCTGCTTTTG CCGAGAGGT CATTAAACCC GCCGATTACG TCCCTGCCCT TTGTACACC CGCCCGTCGC TCCTACCGAT TGGGTGTGCT GGTGAAGTGT TCGGATGGC GGAACACCTGCTTTTG CCGAGAGAGT CATTAAACCC GTTGATTACG TCCCTGCCCT TTGTACACC CGCCCGTCGC TCCTACCGAT TGGGTGTGCT GGTGAAGTGT TCGGATGGT TCGGATGGC GAACACTTGCTTTTG CCGAGAGAGT CATTAAACCC GTTGATTACG TCCCTGCCCT TTGTACACC CGCCCGTCGC TCCTACCGAT TGGGTGTGCT GGTGAAGGT CCGGATGGT TCGGATGGT TCGGATGGC GCAACACTGGCCTTTG CCGGGAAGAGT CATTAAACCC GTTGATTACG TCCCTGCCCT TTGTACACC CGCCCGTCGC TCCTACCGAT TGGGTGTGCT GGTGAAGGT CCGGAAGGT CCGGACGGA GGCACACTGGCCGTTA CTGAGAAGAT CATTAAACCC GTTGATTACG TCCCTGCCCT TTGTACACAC CGCCCGTCGC TCCTACCGAT TGGATGGCC GGGAAACCT GTTGATTACG TCCCTGCCCT TTGTACACAC CGCCCGTCGC TCCTACCGAT TGAATGGTCC GGGAAACCT GTTGATTACG TCCCTGCCCT TTGTACACAC CGCCCGTCGC TCCTACCGAT TGAATGGTCC GGGAAACCT TCGGATGCT GGCCA-AAGC ACTTATCT G-CTTTGGT GCGAGAGGT GATTAAACCT CTGGATTACG TCCTGCCCT TTGTACACAC CGCCGTCGC TCCTACCGAT TGAATGGTCC GGCGAAACCT * ****** ***************************
T. sp. CU2551 S. regularis A. gracilis M. dybowskii C. reginae C. ellipsoidea C. caudate R. duplex	2220 2230 2240 2250 2260 2270 2280 2290 2300 2310 2320 2320 2340 TCCCACCTAG AGGAAGGAGA AGTCGTAACA AGGTCTCCG- TAGGTGAACC TGCGGAGGGA TCATTGAATT ATTAAAACCA CAATGCGAAC CTCAACGTC CGTGCCCTGG CTTGCCAGTG GGCGGCGCTGG TCCCACCTAG AGGAAGGAGA AGTCGTAACA AGGTTCCCG- TAGGTGAACC TGCGAGAGGA TCAA

		23:	50 23	60 23	/0 23	80 2	2390 24	00 24.	10 24	20 24.	30 244	10 24:	50 249	60 247
T.	sp. CU2551	CTAACTCCCA	GTCGTACTCA	CAGCTGGGTG	GGCATTGATG	CCTGCTC	CA GTGGCGCCTT	GGCATGATCA	TACACCAGTG	CTAACCACTG	ATAAAACCAA	ACTCTGAAGT	TTGATTGCTA	TTAACTGGCA
s.	regularis													
A.	gracilis													
М.	dybowskii													
С.	reginae													
C.	ellipsoidea	TCGAGAGGTA	AACAAGGAGC	GAGTTTAAAG	GCTAGTCAGC	TCAGCTGGC	CA ACACCGTCAA	ATTGCGGGAA	CATCCTAAGA	GCTATCGACC	ACCAAGCAGG	CTGCTGAAAG	GCGTCTGTGG	CCGGATTAAC
C.	caudate													
R.	duplex													

	2480	2490 25	500 25	10 252	20 253	254	10 25	50 256	50 25	70 258	30 259	2600
T. sp. CU2551	ATCCTAACCA AAGACA	ACTCTCAACA	A ACGGATATCT	TGGCTCTCGC	AACGATGAAG	AACGCAGCGA	AATGCGATAC	GTAGTGTGAA	TTGCAGAATT	CCGTGAACCA	TCGAATCTTT	GAACGCATAT
S. regularis												
A. gracilis												
M. dybowskii												
C. reginae												
C. ellipsoidea	GACTCCGGGT AAGGTA	ACAG CGTCGGTAGA	A TGAAGCTTCC	CTGACCGGAG	GCTGAAATGG	ATCATCCGCA	GCCAAGTCCC	TCCTCAGACG	CTTTCAAGGT	GTCTGGCGGG	ATGCTGTTCA	CAGACTAAAT
C. caudate												
R. duplex												

		261	10 26	20 26	30 26	40 26	50 26	60 26	/0 268	30 26	90 27	0 27	10
T.	sp. CU2551	TGCGCTCGAG	CCTTCGGGCA	AGAGCATGTC	TGCCTCAGCG	TCGGTTTACA	CCCTGGCCGT	CGTTCTGCGG	GATCCTACC-				
s.	regularis												
A.	gracilis												
М.	dybowskii												
C.	reginae												
C.	ellipsoidea	GATGGTGGGT	CCGCTCATGG	CGAGTGGGCT	TAAGATATAG	TCGGGTCGCT	CTGGAAACAG	GGCAGCGAAT	CGCAGTACTT	CACCGTTCCG	TAGGTGAACC	TGCAGAAGGA	TCAA
C.	caudate												
R.	duplex												

Figure 3.3 Alignment of 18S rDNA sequences from *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 and other 7 algal 18s rDNA sequences that used in primer design. Arrows indicated the regions of primer used in 18S rDNA sequence determination. Seven 18S rDNA of green algae obtained from NCBI database: *Ankistrodesmus gracilis* (Acc No. Y16937), *Monoraphidium dybowskii* (Acc No. Y16939), *Scenedesmus regularis* (Acc No. AB037095), *Chlorella ellipsoidea* (Acc No. X63520), *Chroomonas caudate* (Acc No. AB240963), *Rhodomonas duplex* (Acc No. AB240960), *Chlamydomonas reginae* (Acc No. DQ009749).



Figure 3.4 Phylogenetic tree using the obtained 18S ribosomal DNA sequences of *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 (boxed) and 13 other green alga species including 3 named *Tetraspora* isolates (underlined). The number at the end of each name is the accession number available in the NCBI database.

3.3 Growth optimization

There are several culture media available to grow the green organisms. Media optimization for cell culturing media was performed separately for *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 in seven different media: N-free, BG11, BG11₀, N8, TAP (tris-acetate-phosphate), AA, and Zarrouk (see appendix C for media compositions). The starting culture was firstly grown in BG11 medium for a week before washing and inoculating into different media. The turbidity of culture was monitored by spectrophotometer with the wavelength of 730 nm. The growth curve was plotted and shown in Figure 3.5A. When grown in TAP medium, *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 showed a fast initial growth rate in the first 3 d with no further growth observed afterwards, while the growth rates in BG11 and N8 media were similar and accounted for about half of that observed in TAP medium. It is noted that cells in BG11 and N8 media continued to grow at a similar rate up to 18 d. Slow growth rates were observed when cells were grown in N-free, BG11₀, AA, and Zarrouk media. TAP medium was identified as the most suitable for *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 growth since high cells density can be obtained within 3 d compared to 12 d when grown in either BG11 or N8 medium to achieve equal cell density.

To identify the optimal condition for growth of *Tetraspora* in TAP medium, an initial OD was used to compare for S-curve of growth. The initial ODs were ranged from 0.005 to 0.2 and the culture density was monitored by measuring OD every 12 hours (Figure 3.5B). An initial OD of 0.01 showed the smooth pattern of S-curve. Then all further experiments used an initial OD₇₃₀ of 0.01 when growing cells.

Doubling time was used to compare the effects of light intensity and temperature. Doubling time was calculated for cells grown under various light intensities ranging from 0 to 90 μ E/m²s and the temperature ranging from 32 to 40 °C. Cells could even grow under darkness with longer doubling time. The minimal (shortest) doubling time was achieved when the cells were grown at 36 °C with light intensity ranging from 37 to 92 μ E/m²/s (Figure 3.5C). It should be noted that *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 grows faster (shorter doubling time) under higher light intensity.





Figure 3.5 Growth curve of *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551. (A) Cells grown in seven different media, TAP (■), BG11 (▲), N8 (■), N-Free (◊), BG110 (□), AA (○), Zarrouk (+). (B) Growth curve when various initial OD₇₃₀ was used.
(C) The doubling time of alga when grown under different temperatures and at various light intensities

3.4 Optimization for hydrogen production

In screening step, the production unit was expressed as μ molH₂/mg chl *a*/h as described in section 3.1. To develop more reliable method, the production rate was changed from nmolH₂/mg Chl *a*/h to nmolH₂/mgDW/h or μ molH₂/mgDW/h. Using dry weight to express the production unit in *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 resulted in higher accuracy and reproducibility than using the chlorophyll content. The standard curve between OD₇₃₀ and dry weight was determined as shown in Figure 3.6. The dry weight was converted using and equation shown in the figure where y-axis is an optical density of the culture and x-axis is dry weight of *Tetraspora*.



Figure 3.6 The standard curve of cell dry weight to the optical density. Means \pm S.D. (n =3).

The bioproduction process in green algae was designed as two-phase system: growth phase and production phase. Culture was optimized during growth phase to obtain the highest cell mass, while many physical parameters were optimized in the production phase such as temperature, pH, and chemical effects.

3.4.1 Optimization during growth phase

3.4.1.1 Culture age

Cells were grown for 72 h and made an aliquot to check the hydrogen production rate every 12 hours starting from 24 h. Figure 3.7 showed the production rate of cells in different culture age ranging from 24 h to 72 h. The 24-h cell culture showed the highest rate of hydrogen production. The older culture exhibited the slower rate. Growing culture longer than 48 h resulted in no significant difference in hydrogen production.



Figure 3.7 The production rate of cells at different culture age. Means \pm S.D. (n =3).

3.4.1.2 Light intensity

Even cells can grow in the absence of light as described in section 3.3, the light intensity during culturing was also tested in order to compare the H₂ production. Cells were grown in different light intensities ranging from 0 to 90 μ E/m²s for 24 hours and further checked for the production rate as shown in Figure 3.8. The highest rate was significantly obtained from cells grown under darkness. Increasing light intensity resulted in lowering down the H₂ production rate.



Figure 3.8 The production rate of cells at different light intensities during cultivation. Means \pm S.D. (n =3).

3.4.2 Optimization during production phase

As two parameters, culture growth period and light intensity, were optimized during the growth phase, cells were grown at 36 $^{\circ}$ C for 24 h under the light intensity around 37 μ E/m²s to let cells grow. Culture under this condition was used for the production-phase optimization.

3.4.2.1 Temperature

On the first parameter optimization, culture was tested for the production of hydrogen gas at various temperatures. Gas-tight vials were incubated in water bath with various temperatures. Figure 3.9 showed the production rate when incubating cells at each temperature. *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 demonstrated the optimal temperature of 35 $^{\circ}$ C for hydrogen production.



Figure 3.9 The production rate of cells in different incubation temperature. Means \pm S.D. (n =3).

3.4.2.2 Light intensity

Tetraspora sp. was finally grown under the optimal condition. After transferring cells to the gas-tight vials, the vials were unwrapped from aluminium foil and let light pass through the culture vial during incubation. The light intensity was varied during incubation; and the production rate of culture under each condition was measured as shown in Figure 3.10. Increasing light intensity from darkness to 9 μ E/m²s resulted in the corresponding increase of hydrogen production rate. Interestingly, light strikingly increase the production yield more than 10 times when compared to that under the dark incubation. From this result, the presence of light under incubation step was further performed as light-incubation during the hydrogen production in all experiments.



Figure 3.10 The production rate of cells at different light intensities during production. Means \pm S.D. (n =3).

3.4.2.3 Additive carbon sources

Many carbon sources with the stock concentration of 20% were added to the culture to obtain the final concentration of 0.1% before starting the hydrogen production (Figure 3.11A). Glycerol was used as C-3 sources. Glucose, fructose, galactose, and sorbitol were used as C-6 source. Maltose, sucrose, and lactose were used as C-12 sources. The hydrogen production was compared with the rate of culture without any carbon source addition (control). Under darkness incubation, the results in Figure 3.11A showed that addition of extra carbon sources could not stimulate cells to produce biohydrogen at a higher rate. Then, the experiment was re-designed to add the carbon sources at the beginning of the growth phase. The C-sources were added to the culture with the same final concentration and the culture was grown at the same condition. The hydrogen production of each condition was measured as shown in Figure 3.11B. The hydrogen production was not significantly stimulated when carbon sources were added during growth phase, whereas glucose caused a significant decrease on the hydrogen production.



Figure 3.11 The production rate of cells under the presence of 0.1% various carbon sources during production phase (A) and during growth phase (B). Means \pm S.D. (n =3).

3.4.2.4 Additive salts

A 500 mM salt stock solution was prepared and added to culture after cells growing in TAP for 24 h and made a final concentration of 50 mM of each salt type. Under 4 h light incubation, hydrogen production of each condition was measured as shown in Figure 3.12. The results revealed that all kinds of salt could not promote the hydrogen production compared to that without any salt (TAP). Especially, the carbonate salts including Na₂CO₃, NaHCO₃ and KHCO₃ inhibited the production by about 50%. The inhibition was also observed when nitrite salts, NaNO₂ and KNO₂, were present in the culture. The same pattern is also noted when the culture contained the denaturing agent, guanidine hydrochloride (GnHCl).



Figure 3.12 The production rate of *Tetraspora* sp. CU 2551 when different salts (50 mM) were present in culture medium

<u>3.4.2.5 pH</u>

The 24-h culture was aliquoted to the same volume and then buffered with 500 mM buffer solution to the final concentration of 50 mM. Acetate salt solution was used as buffer solution at pH 5.25 and 5.75. Citrate was used to buffer the culture at pH 5.9 and 6.4. Tris was used to buffer the solution at pH 7.3, 7.8, 8.3, 8.8 and 9.3. In Figure 3.13, H₂ production by *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 under light condition showed in broad range and increased when increasing the pH from 5.75 to 9.30. In contrast, the production was dropped when lowering pH to 5.25 where almost no detectable H₂ evolution was observed.



Figure 3.13 Effect of pH on hydrogen production by *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551. The cultures were buffered with 50 mM acetate buffer (■), citrate buffer (▲), and tris-HCl buffer (●). Means ± S.D. (n=3).

3.4.2.6 Additive reducing agents

Naturally, a reducing agent is a good source of electrons to common acceptors. Some studies have shown that hydrogenases may function as electron sink controlled by the redox status (Kruse, O. and Hankamer, 2010). When *Tetraspora* CU2551 was grown in TAP medium supplemented with 0.5 mM β -mercaptoethanol, a two-fold increase in H₂ production was observed with a maximal value of 0.42 µmol/mgDW/h (Figure 3.14). On the contrary, addition of dithiothreiol up to 1.25 mM had no effect on the H₂ production.



Figure 3.14 Effect of the addition of reducing agents on hydrogen production by *Tetraspora* CU2551. β-Mercaptoethanol (♦) or dithiothreiol (■) was added to the cells of *Tetraspora* CU2551. Means ± S.D. (n=3).

3.4.2.7 Adapting media

The deprivation of some nutrient sources causes an enhanced effect on the hydrogen production production in other green algae. Cells were grown in TAP medium for 24 h, then replaced by sulfur-deprived medium (TAP-S), nitrogen-deprived medium (TAP-S) and nitrogen-sulfur-deprived medium (TAP-N-S). The production was measured as shown in Figure 3.15A. Sulfur or nitrogen deprivation condition promoted the production by about 1.2 fold, but the combination of nitrogen and sulfur sources increase the production about 1.5 fold.

The result from section 3.4.2.6 indicated that 0.5 mM β -mercaptoethanol efficiently help cells produce the biohydrogen at higher rate. The experiment also monitored the effect of nutrient deprivation on cells grown in the presence of β -mercaptoethanol. After cells were grown in TAP medium supplemented with 0.5 mM β -mercaptoethanol (TAP+ β) for 24 h, the medium was replaced by TAP-N-S, and would be so called TAP+ β -N-S culture. Interestingly, when cells were incubated under both nitrogen- and sulfur- deprived conditions, there was no effect of the reducing agent on hydrogen production (Figure 3.15B)



Figure 3.15 Effect of nutrient deprivation on hydrogen production by *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551. (A) The production rate of cells grown in TAP medium (solid bar) and nutrient-deprived media (open bar): nitrogen-deprivation (TAP-N), sulfur-deprivation (TAP-S), and nitrogen- and sulfur-deprivation (TAP-N-S). (B) The production rate of cells grown in TAP medium supplemented with either 0.5 mM β -mercaptoethanol (TAP+ β) (solid bar) or a nitrogen- and sulfur-deprived medium (TAP-N-S) (open bar). Means \pm S.D. (n=3).

3.4.2.8 Combination effect on H_2 production

Cells of *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 were further examined for H₂ production under the combination of positive parameters. The production was observed when cells were incubated under the increase of light intensity (Figure 3.16). As the result indicated in section 3.4.2.6 that *Tetraspora* sp. grown in the presence of 0.5 mM β -mercaptoethanol produced biohydrogen in double rate of production, the increase pattern was observed when low light was applied to the culture ranging from 0 to about 5 μ E/m²s. After light intensity was higher than 7 μ E/m²s, the production from TAP+ β cells (\blacktriangle) reached the maximum capacity yielding about 0.28 μ molH₂ (mg DW)⁻¹ h⁻¹. This is in contrast to cells grown in normal TAP medium (•) in which the production increased when high ligh was applied up to 39 μ E/m²s

Cultures of TAP and TAP+ β were further examined under the nitrogen and sulfur deprivation effect indicated by TAP-N-S (\circ) and TAP+ β -N-S (Δ). Culture TAP+ β -N-S (Δ) showed higher capacity than that in TAP-N-S (\circ) under the low ligh as found in the pattern of nutrient-rich medium from the previous experiment. When light intensity was higher than 6 μ E/m²s, the increase capacity was only found in TAP-N-S (\circ).

The result suggested that β -mercaptoethanol efficiently help *Tetraspora* cell produce biohydrogen gas at a high rate during the low light ranging from 0 to about 6 μ E/m²s. But, nitrogen and sulfur deprivation was more effective than the reducing power when cells were incubated under light intensity above 6 μ E/m²s.



Figure 3.16 Effect of light intensity on hydrogen production by *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551. The hydrogen production rates were measured under various light intensities using cells grown in normal TAP (•) before transferring to nitrogen- and sulfur-deprived medium (TAP-N-S: \circ) during the hydrogen production phase or when grown in TAP supplemented with 0.5 mM β-mercaptoethanol (\blacktriangle) before transferring to nitrogen- and sulfur-deprived medium (TAP+β-N-S: Δ).

In summary, we identified the novel hydrogen-producing green alga as *Tetraspora* sp. CU 2551. *Tetraspora* sp. has high potential to produce an alternative energy source, molecular biohydrogen. They grow fast at 36 $^{\circ}$ C with the low-cost medium (TAP) under light condition. With the optimal condition, *Tetraspora* can evolve the significant amount of hydrogen yielding about 0.6 µmol/mgDW/h.

3.5 Molecular study for biohydrogen metabolism

The aim of this molecular study part is to enhance the capacity of the production in wild-type *Tetraspora* sp. under the optimal condition. Based on the pathway studied in *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*, several proteins are involved in biosynthesis pathway of molecular biohydrogen. One of these proteins, sulfate permease (SulP), was selected. Several reports indicated that this protein was embedded on the inner membrane of chloroplast and functioned as the sulfate transporter. Sulfate molecules can be transported from cytoplasm to stroma through this channel. Sulfate will be further used in biosynthesis pathway of cysteine which is a building block for other sulfur-containing amino acids biosynthesis pathway.

D1 protein is located in the reaction center of photosynthesis system II (PSII) where the water is splitted to oxygen, proton and electron. Oxygen can function as an inhibitor of hydrogenase enzyme which catalyzing formation of molecular hydrogen from proton and electron. Inhibition of D1 protein resulted in low level of molecular oxygen. This level of oxygen can be consumed by respiratory chain in mitochondria resuling in no inhibitor of hydrogenase in the stroma of chloroplast. The hydrogen production should be obtained in high yield.

One way to inactivate D1 protein turnover was to slow down the protein biosynthesis pathway. Low level of stroma sulfate can be controlled by the sulfate uptake channel (SulP). The SulP determination was started, and further studied with respect to the inactivation by the genetic engineering technique.

3.5.1 Sulfate permease gene (sulP) determination

As the cDNA sequences of green algal *sulP* were used in the multiple alignments, there was no usable conserved region to design either specific primer or degenerate primer. Thus, the strategy was changed to do the protein alignment. Five protein primary sequences of algal *sulP* were retrieved from NCBI database: *Nephroselmis olivacea* (Acc No. NP_050928), *Chlorella vulgaris* (Acc No. NP_045890), *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* (Acc No. XP_001692459), *Mesostigma viride* (Acc No. NP_038441), *Chlorokybus atmophyticus* (Acc No. YP_001019170). The alignment showed the conserved regions on the middle and the C-terminus. The cDNA sequences correspondinding to the conserved parts were used as templates in degenerate primer design. More than a thousand combinations of degenerate forward primers (SdegF), two combinations of degenerate reverse primers (SdegR) were designed.

The PCR was performed using *Tetraspora* sp. gDNA as a template with optimization on many parameters, but all reactions failed in amplification. Complementary DNA was used as a template instead of gDNA. The reaction was successfully amplified with 20-fold amount of both forward (SdegF) and reverse (SdegR) primers indicated by the presence of the expected band size of 450 bp as shown in lane 1 (Figure 3.17). However, there was another non-specific product in the reaction showing the size of about 800 bp. The more specific reaction was performed by seminested PCR using nested forward (SnestedF) and the same reverse (SdegR) primers. Along with the gradient annealing temperature, only one specific band was obtained when the annealing temperature ranged from 45 to 60 $^{\circ}$ C as shown in lane 2-5 (Figure 3.17).



Figure 3.17 PCR product of putative *sulP* gene.

Lane 1:	the first reaction using SdegF and SdegR primers
Lane M:	GeneRuler [™] 1 kb DNA Ladder (Fermentas)
Lane 2-5:	gradient annealing temperature ranging from 45 – 60 $^\circ C$
	(5°C increment) using SnestedF and SdegR primers.

The PCR fragments in lane 2 - 4 were pooled, purified and cloned to pCR[®]2.1-TOPO[®] cloning vector (Invitrogen) prior to sequencing. The sequencing result showed a fragment size of 432 bp. This sequence was subjected to the basic local alignment search tool (BLAST) in NBCI database. Blastn result showed no significant target to other sequence, but tBlastx program revealed the homology to *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* chloroplast transport system permease (SulP) (Accession No. AF481828) with 3e-65 of E-value by 100% query coverage (as of 02 May 2012).

Moreover, based on the fragment sequenced, the gene specific primers were designed (C3RF and C3RR) for amplification using gDNA as a template in order to get a

fragment of this gene at DNA level. This PCR fragment was sequenced and showed larger size than that when using cDNA as a template. The result indicated the existence of intron inside this fragment. Comparison of gDNA and cDNA sequence revealed an intron fragment with a size of 231 bp (Figure 3.18). This fragment was ligated to pCR[®]2.1-TOPO[®] cloning vector and it was later called pTgSulP.

> Putative Tetraspora sp. CU 2551 sulP (mRNA)

Figure 3.18 A putative sequence of *Tetraspora* sulP. Specific forward (C3RF) and specific reverse (C3RR) primers are underlined. Shaded area showed the intron fragment with a size of 231 bp. Bold letters show the proper site for *NdeI*-site directed mutagenesis.

3.5.2 Construction of a sulP inactivation strain

Based on the recombination by homologous DNA moving close together during DNA replication in cell cycle, the exogenous DNA can be introduced to the *Tetraspora* sp. genome by transforming an antibiotic resistance cassette flanked by the particular gene which is homologue to DNA sequence in algal genome. Searching for the restriction enzyme digestion on pTgSulP showed no suitable position for antibiotic resistance cassette insertion. Thus the NdeI restriction site was introduced to position of -7 before the intron site (indicated by bold letters in Figure 3.18). The sequence of CTTCAG was replaced with CATATG by site directed mutagenesis. The new plasmid was called pTgSm and further digested with *NdeI*. The pTgSm/*NdeI* linearlized plasmid was introduced to do the blunt-end tailing by T4 DNA polymerase followed by dephosphorylation by Shrimp alkaline phosphatase (SAP) to protect self ligation of vector.

Neomycin (Nm) and Chloramphenicol (Cm) antibiotic resistance cassettes were selected and used in the gene-inactivated plasmid construction. The Nm^R/Km^R fragment with a size of 1,252 bp was obtained from pUC4K digested with *HinCII* (Figure 3.19A). And, the Cm^R fragment with a size of 759 bp was obtained from pSB1AC3 digested with *EcoRV* and *BsaAI* (Figure 3.19B). Each gene-inactivated plasmid was separately constructed by Nm^R- pTgSm/*NdeI* and CmR- pTgSm/*NdeI* ligation. The new plasmids with Nm^R/Km^R and Cm^R were named pTgSmNm and pTgSmCm, respectively. The plasmid maps of both constructs were confirmed by sequencing and shown in Figure 3.20.



Figure 3.19 Plasmid maps containing antibiotic resistance cassette. (A) Nm^R/Km^R was obtained from pUC4K digested with *HincII*. (B) Cm^R was obtained from pSB1AC3 digested with *EcoRV* and *BsaAI*.



Figure 3.20 Plasmid maps for pTgSmNm (A) and pTgSmCm (B). The map showed the single cut by *XbaI* to linearlized the plasmids.

Due to the fact that the transformation method for *Tetraspora* sp. was not developed yet, many possibilities of transformation were used for trial. The traditional transformation methods, electroporation and glass bead vortexing, were selected. The *XbaI*-linearlized pTgSmNm and pTgSmCm recombinant plasmids were transformed to cellulase-treated *Tetraspora* sp. by those methods.

The TE buffer which is the plasmid solvent was used in transformation as negative control. After transformation of *XbaI*-linearlized pTgSmNm plasmid to algal cells by those methods, cells were spreaded on selective medium containing 30 μ g/ml neomycin starting to bleach in 2 days and recovering in green colonies within 2 weeks. Both sets of transformation gave about 30 colonies on plate. Increasing the Neomycin concentration up to 60 μ g/ml resulted in no colonies grown on the selective medium. However, the colonies on the selection of 30 μ g/ml neomycin were picked and used in colony PCR to check the integration of antibiotic cassette to the algal genome. *SulP* gene specific primers (C3RF and C3RR) were used in colony PCR to track the up-shift band from *Tetraspora* sp. Forty-eight colonies from the 3rd generation were randomly picked and used as a template in colony PCR. The result showed no upshift band for the integration of antibiotic cassette to the algal genome, only wild-type band of *sulP* with a product size of 609 bp was observed.

Meanwhile, *XbaI*-linearlized pTgSmCm was transformed to *Tetraspora* sp. cells. Only a couple of colony grew on the selective medium containing 30 μ g/ml chloramphenicol. These colonies were picked and streaked for the next generation on the selective medium with the same concentration of antibiotic. The third generation of transformants could not survive any longer. The confirmation of mutant strain was not analyzed. Due to both pTgSmNm and pTgSmCm plasmids could not create the mutant strain, the length of homologous sequence was considered to have longer sequence than that in the present plasmids. The full-length of *sulP* was further determined.

3.5.3 Full-length sulP determination

As a Tetraspora sulP partial sequence was obtained, the cDNA sequence was used as a template for primer design using in 5'RACE and 3'RACE. 5'RACE and 3'RACE reactions provided the extended sequences in 5'- and 3'-direction of Tetraspora sulP. The cDNA sequence was shown in Figure 3.21. The transcript of Tetraspora sulP contained the coding sequence of 1,014 bp, and showed 5'- and 3'- UTR with 285 bp and 225 bp, respectively. This full-length fragment was introduced to blast against NCBI database. Blastn result showed no significant similarity to any other sequence in the database. However, tblastx results showed a high similarity to Chlamydomonas reinhardtii chloroplast sulfate transport system permease (SulP) with e-value of 1e-120 (as of 13 February 2012). The deduced amino acid sequence was used as an input sequence in protein alignment along with 14 other SulP sequences as shown in Figure 3.22. The shaded box ranging from a scale of 236 to 258 showed the conserved regions that used as a template in the corresponding to cDNA sequences for forward and nested forward primers design, and the region from a scale of 376 to 384 showed the region that used as a template for reverse primers. Moreover, the deduced amino acid sequences was predicted for chloroplast transit peptide (cTP) sequence by ChloroP 1.1 program. C. reinhardtii SulP and SulP2 sequences encoded from genomic DNA contained chloroplast transit peptides (cTP) with the length of 54 and 82 residues, respectively, while SulPs from other organisms showed no signal peptide. Based on the same strategy, the

Tetraspora SulP also showed the cTP with the length of 28 residues (underlined in Figure 3.22).

After alignment by ClustalX program, the Bootstrap NJ phylogenetic tree was determined as shown in Figure 3.23. Setting the *M. polymorpha* as an outgroup sequence, the map can be classified into several groups. *Tetraspora* SulP was grouped into the green algal SulP and showed close relationship to *C. reinhardtii* SulP. The map also classified the same group of SulP from cyanobacteria. *C. vulgaris* SulP was excluded from both green algal and cyanobacterial group, while the *C. reinhardtii* SulP2 was grouped to bacterial SulP which has close relationship to the liverwort *M. polymorpha*.

>Tetraspora sp. CU 2551 sulP (cDNA) TTTTGTTATTCTGCCGCAGCACCCCCTACAACACCTTATGCACTTCTTTGGCTGAATAG CTGTACCTGTTGCCCTGGATTTTTCCGTTCCGTGCGTCTTTTTCGAAACGAACTTTCACG CTTGGTAGTGATATATAACTTGCTTTTGTGCTCCTGACACTCGATTTGGTCTGTCCTCCG TTTCACCGCCCGACTTCTCAGATGGACAGGTTGAGCATTCCACAGATCTACAGTGATAGC CTGCATGGAGCGCAGTACCAAGCAGGACTGCCAGTGCTGACAGTTGCTAGACAGCAGCAG AGAGTGGCGGCAAGCACGCCAGCAAAAGGCCCTCTATTGGCAGCATGCAGGCATCCGCTA GCTGCAGCGGTCCTGCAAAGTAGCAGAATTCGGCCATGCAGCTTGCACTATGGGAATCAG CAACAAAGTCAAGTTCTGCAACCAGTAGCAGCAGTTGGTTCTATAGGCAGCAGCAGTGAC GTACCATGGCAGCCCCCACAACAAGCAAGCGGCCTAAGGCTACCCAAGATATCTCTCTGG GACTTGGGTGGCCCCTTGGCTTGGTTGTATATGCTGGGCTACCTAGCAGTCATGTTGGTG TTGCCCATCAGTGCGCTGCTGGCAAAGTCAAGCTTGGTACCCTTAGAGCAGTTTATAGCT AGAGCCACAGAGCCAGTAGCTTTATCAGCTTATTATGTGTCCTTCAGTATGGCCCTCATG GCTGGCGCCATCAACGCAGTGTTTGGGTTTCTGTTGGCCTGGGTGCTGGTGAAGTTTGAG TTTCCAGGCAAGAAGTGGATAGATGCTGCAGTAGATCTTCCCTTTGCTCTACCCACATCA GTAGCTGGATTGACACTCGCCACAGTATACGGTGAAGAAGGCATTCTTGGTCGTTTGCTG ATGAGCTTGGGTGTAAATGTTGTGTACACCTGGCTGGGAGTAGCAGTGGCCATGGTGTTT GTGTCGTTCCCATTTGTAGTACGAACAATGCAGCCTGTTCTTCAGGAGATGGAGAAAGAG GTTGAGGAAGCAGCTTGGTCTTTAGGAGCATCTCCCTGGTACACCTTCACCAAAGTCCTA CTGCCACCTCTCCTACCACCCCTACTCACAGGCACAGCACTGGCATTCAGCAGGGCACTA GGAGAGTTTGGCAGCATTGTGATAGTGTCTAGCAACTTCCCCTTTAAGGACTTGATAGCG CCAGTGTTGATATTCCAGTGTCTGGAACAATACGACTATGTTGGTGCTACTGTGATTGGG ACTGTGTTGCTGCTCATCAGTTTGGTCATGATGGTGGGAGTCAACTGGCTGCAGTCCTAT GCACAGCGCTTCAGGAGGTAGCTTGGCACTTCGTGTTAGCAAGTGCTTACCTATCGCTGA AGTGTGACTGGAGAAGTTGGTGTTTTTACTCTGCAGATGTGGTATTCCTACTCTGCAGAT

Figure 3.21 Full-length of putative *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 *sulP* (cDNA). Shaded boxes showed a predicted open reading frame of 1,014 bp. Underlines show primer positions used in reverse transcription PCR analysis.

	1	0 2	0 3	0 40) 51	0 6	0 7	0 8	0 9	0 100) 11	0 12) 130	0 140
Chlamydomonas sulP2	<u>MA</u>	STTLLQPALG	LPSRVGPRSP	LSLPKIPRVC	THTSAPSTSK	YCDSSSVIES	TLGRQTSVAG	RPWLAPRPAP	QQSRGDLLVS	KSGAAGGMGA	HGGGLG			
Chlamydomonas sulP	MERVCSHQLA	SSRGRPCIAG	VQRSPIRLGT	SSVAHVQVSP	AGLGRYQRQR	LQVV ASAAAA	AAFDPPGGVS	AGFSQPQQQL	PQQHPRQPQA	VAEVAVAESV	SAPASAAPSN	DGSPTASMDG	GPSSGLSAVP	AAATATDLFS
Tetraspora CU2551	MERSILHGAQ	YQAGLPVLT-	VARQQQRVA A	STPAKGPLLA	ACR	HPLAAAVLQS	SRIRPCS	LHYGN	-QQQSQVLQP	VAAVGSIGSS	SDVPWQPPQQ		ASGLRLP-	
Mesostigma										MNYFSKL	SCS			
Chlorokybus									MS	TNEMNQKKRL	NRSGSL			
Nephroselmis										MFDPKSLDSG	SRSILT			
Nostoc PCC7120									MTLSP	TTEVDIKTSS	WKVFIH			
Anabaena ATCC29413			MCRVGI	AHQHSDTFGN	DHITHNSKIN	IVILWVKFLS	NYQLPVTNYQ	HIKLNILCFF	HFELFMTLSP	TTKVDIKTSN	WQVFIH			
Oscillatoria PCC6506									MVSLP	TQKPKSQ	LQNLAA			
Cyanothece PCC8801									MKP	ITLPL	RPISLT			
Synechococcuc PCC6301									MS	LRLP	-SLSFT			
Chlorella														
Marchantia									MIPLF	FIPPFIILFI	TKGKFR			
Bacillus ATCC10987										MR	KKRVLP			
Bacillus BMB171														

	150) 16	0 170) 180) 190) 200) 21() 221	0 230) 24() 250) 26	0 270) 280
Chlamydomonas sulP2	EPVDNW	IKKLLVGVAA	AYIGLVVLVP	FLNVFVQAFA	KGIIPFLEHC	ADPDFLHALK	MTLMLAFVTV	PLNTVFGTVA	AINLTRNEFP	GKVFLMSLLD	LPFSISPVVT	GLMLTLLYGR	TGWFAALLRE	TGINVVFAFT
Chlamydomonas sulP	AAARLRLPNL	SPIITWTFML	SYMAFMLIMP	ITALLQKASL	VPLNVFIARA	TEPVAMHAYY	VTFSCSLIAA	AINCVFGFVL	AWVLVRYNFA	GKKILDAAVD	LPFALPTSVA	GLTLATVYGD	EFFIGQFLQA	QGVQVVFTRL
Tetraspora CU2551	KISLWDL	GGPLAWLYML	GYLAVMLVLP	ISALLAKSSL	VPLEQFIARA	TEPVALSAYY	VSFSMALMAG	AINAVFGFLL	AWVLVKFEFP	GKKWIDAAVD	LPFALPTSVA	GLTLATVYGE	EGILGRLLMS	LGVNVVYTWL
Mesostigma		WRITL	GYLLFMLILP	ILALLSRASQ	ELFSNFWSIA	MEPAAIYAYS	ITLSMALIAS	IVNGIFGIFI	AWILVRYNFP	GKRIVDAAID	LPFALPTSVA	GLTLATVYSE	KGWIGHFLQS	LSIKVVFTKL
Chlorokybus	SSHL	TRSWPWQLTL	SYLFFMLILP	VIALLSRASD	ELFKDFWQIA	AEPVAISTYV	VTLMTALFAT	LINGFFGVII	AWVLVRYNFP	GKRIIDAAID	LPFALPTSVA	GLTLATVYSD	QGWIGHLFES	IGIKVAFTRV
Nephroselmis	MKNR	LVSWAWALTL	MYMLVSLILP	IGALLQKSSQ	ESVSEFVSIA	TAPVAMSAYA	VTLSSALIAA	LLNGVFGLLI	AWVLVRYEFP	GRRLLDAAVD	LPFALPTSVA	GLTLATVYSD	QGWIGTWLSS	LNIQVAFTRL
Nostoc PCC7120	KVV	NLPWTWRITI	GYLTVMLFVP	IIAMFLKAST	EPPARFWEIA	TSELALATYN	VTFVTSLLAA	LLNGVFGTLI	AWVLVRYDFP	LKRIIDATVD	LPFALPTSVA	GLTLATVYSD	NGWIGSLLAP	LGIKVSFTRL
Anabaena ATCC29413	KVV	NLPWTWRITI	GYLTVMLFVP	IIAMFLKAST	ESPARFWEIA	TSELALATYN	VTFVTSLLAA	LLNGVFGTLI	AWVLVRYDFP	LKRIVDATVD	LPFALPTAVA	GLTLATVYSD	NGWIGSLLAP	LGIKVSFTRL
Oscillatoria PCC6506	KIT	WPWRITL	GYLSLMLLLP	VAALLAKAST	ANPAEFWRIA	TSPIALSAYD	VTFFTSLVAA	IINGVFGTLI	AWVLVRYDFP	LKRFIDAAVD	LPFALPTSVA	GLTIATVYSN	NGWIGSLFAP	FGIKIAFTRL
Cyanothece PCC8801	KKP	TPSLPWIITL	SYLVILLGMP	AIALISKSLT	LGITEFWKIA	TSPIALSAYN	VTFLTSLLAG	TINGVMGTLV	AWVLVRYQFP	GKKLIDACID	LPFALPTSVA	GLVLATVYSQ	EGWIGQLFAP	FGIKIAFTRL
Synechococcuc PCC6301	WLT	RLSWSWRFTW	VYLTLILFIP	IIALFLKSAS	LPLGRIWELA	TQPVAVAAYE	VTFGLSLAAA	ALNGVFGVII	AWVLTRYDFP	GKKLFDSFID	LPFALPTAVA	GLTLATVYSD	KGWIGQFIAP	FGVQIAFTRW
Chlorella	MKRY	PTFIKNSILL	FYFFFLLILP	VVVLFLLIFQ	NNWHEVLRKA	TDPIAVSAYL	LTVQMAFYAA	LVNSIFGFII	TWVLTRYQFW	GREFLDAAVD	LPFALPTSVA	GLTLATVYGD	QGWIGSLFNL	FGFQIVFTKI
Marchantia	FLT	KFELVLACAL	HYGTFILALP	IFFLLYKTKQ	QPWNILLQTA	LEPVVLSAYG	FTFLTALLAT	IINAIFGLIL	AWVLVRYEFP	GKKLLDATVD	LPFALPTSVG	GLTLMTVFND	KGWIKPICSW	LNIKIVFNPI
Bacillus ATCC10987		GFGLSLGFTM	LYMSLFVLIP	LSIVFIQTSQ	LGWKKFAEVV	TSERVLHSYQ	VSLTTSLAAA	VVNAIFGLLI	AWVLVRYTFP	GKRLLDGLID	LPFALPTAVA	GITLTTLYAE	NGWVGKIFSM	FHIKVAFTPL
Bacillus BMB171						MHSYQ	VSFTTSFAAA	IVNAIFGLLI	AWVLVRYKFP	GKRLLDGLID	LPFALPTAVA	GITLTTLYAE	NGWIGKIFSL	FHIKVAFTPI

|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|
|....|

 290
 300
 310
 320
 330
 340
 350
 360
 370
 380
 390
 400
 410

GMALATMFVT LPFVVRELIP ILENMDLSQE EAARTLGAND WQVFWNVTLP NIRWGLLYGV ILCNARAMGE FGAVSVISGN IIGRTQTLTL FVESAYKEYN TEAAFAAAVL LSALALGTLW IKDKVEEAAA AESRK--Chlamydomonas sulP2 GVVIAMIFVS FPFVVRTMQP VMQEIQKEME EAAWSLGASQ WRTFTDVVLP PLLPALLTGT ALAFSRALGE FGSIVIVSSN FAFKDLIAPV LIFQCLEQYD YVGATVIGTV LLLISLVMML AVNQLQKLAR K-----Chlamydomonas sulP Tetraspora CU2551 GVAVAMVFVS FPFVVRTMQP VLQEMEKEVE EAAWSLGASP WYTFTKVLLP PLLPPLLTGT ALAFSRALGE FGSIVIVSSN FPFKDLIAPV LIFQCLEQYD YVGATVIGTV LLLISLVMMV GVNWLQSYAQ RFRR---Mesostigma GVGVAMIFVS FPFVVRTLQP VLQDIEKELE EAAWSLGASS WTTFWKVIFP SLIPSLLTGI ALAFSRAVGE YGSVVIIASN IPFKDLTAPV LIFQKLEQYD YTGATVIGTV ILSISLFILV GINIIQSLNQ MYSK---GVAVAMIFVS FPFVVRTLQP VLVEIDQELE EAAWSLGAST WRTFWRVIFP PLTPAIVTGV ALAFSRAIGE YGSVVIVASN IPFKDLTAPV LIFQRLEQYD YTGATIIGTV ILSISLFLLF GINFIQSLNQ LYVK---Chlorokybus GVMLAMLFVS FPFVVRTLQP VLQDMERELE EAAWSLGASP FNTFLRVLCP PLMPAMMTGI ALAFSRAVGE YGSVVIVSGN IPFQDLIAPV LIFQRLEQYD YSGATVIGTV VLLISLTLLL AINWIQASNR KFLG---Nephroselmis GVWVAMVFIS LPFVVRTVQP VLQEMEHDVE EAAWSLGASQ WQTFSKVILP PLLPSILTGV ALGFSRAVGE YGSTVIIASN TPFQDLIAPV LIFQRLEQYD YSGATVIGVV LLTISLVLLL GINLLQGWAR RYDNK--Nostoc PCC7120 Anabaena ATCC29413 GVWVAMVFIS LPFIVRTVQP VLQEMEHDVE EAAWSLGASQ WQTFSKVILP PLFPSILTGV ALGFSRAVGE YGSTVIIASN TPFQDLIAPV LIFQRLEQYD YSGATVIGIV LLTISLVMLL GINLLQGWSR RYDNK--Oscillatoria PCC6506 GVGVAMIFIS LPFVVRTVQP VLSEMEKDIE EAAWCLGASQ WQTFWRVILP PLLPAILTGV ALGFSRAVGE YGSTVIVASN MPFKDLIAPV LIFQRLEQYD YAGATVIGVV LLAISLVMLL AINILQAWGS RYDD---Cyanothece PCC8801 GVFVAMLFIS LPFVVRTLQP VLQEMEQEVE EAAWVLGANA WETFWRVILP PLIPPILTGV SLGFSRAIGE YGSVVIIASN IPFKDLIAPV LVFQRLEQYD YAGATVIGTV LLFVSLVMLL IINRLQQWGQ RYQIR-Synechococcuc PCC6301 GVLLAMVFIS LPFVMRTVEP LLLELEVEAE EAAASLGASP SETFWRVILP PILPGVLAGV AQGFSRAVGE FGSVVIISGN LPFDDLIAPV LIFERLEQYD YAGATVIGSV LLLFSLVILF VISALQNWSS RYNG---Chlorella GVLLAMIFVS FPFVIRTLQP VLQEMEKSLE EAAWSLGASS WETFRKVILP TLWPALFTGF TLSFSRALGE FGSIVMISSN LPFKDLVASV LIYQSLEQYD YLGASVIGAV VLLIALFTLL LINAFQIMKF RV-----Marchantia GVLLAMIFVS LPFVVRTIOP VLONMEEDLE EAAWCLGASP WTTFWHILFP PLTPSLLTGT TLGFSRALGE YGSIVLIASN IPMKDLVISV LLFOKLEOYD YKSATIIASF VLIISFTALF FINKIOLWKK TFHK---Bacillus ATCC10987 GIIVALTFIG LPFVVRMVQP VLQNIDKEVE EAASSLGASR FQIFVKIILP EIFPALLAGF SLAFARALGE YGSVVFIAGN MPIKTEIAPL MIMTKLEQYD YAGATAVATV MLIISLLFLL FINMIQSWSR RHELKSE Bacillus BMB171 GIIVALTFIG LPFVVRMVQP VLQNIDKEVE EAASSLGASR LQIFVKIILP EIFPALLAGF SLAFARALGE YGSVVFIAGN MPMKTEIAPL MIMTKLEQYD YAGATAVATV MLIISLLFLL LINMIQSWSR RHELKSE *: :* *: :**::* : * :: ::: . * *** ***. * : * : :. * :**:** :*: .::.* .: :: ::*: .* . . : .:: : . .:

Figure 3.22 Sulfate permease protein alignments with other 14 different sequences.



Figure 3.23 Bootstrap NJ phylogenetic tree of sulfate permease protein sequences using the deduced amino acid sequence of *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 (bolded) and other 14 species

The *Tetraspora* sp. full-length sulP sequence was also determined at DNA level. Gene specific primers were designed to prime at the 5' and 3' end of cDNA sequence. Using gDNA as a template in PCR reaction, a specific band size of 2,271 bp was obtained and sequenced (Figure 3.24). The scaled position of introns as shown in Figure 3.25 was confirmed by comparison to the cDNA sequence. The gene contains four introns.

>Tetraspora sp. CU 2551 sulP (genomic DNA)

TTTTGTTATTCTGCCGCAGCACCCCCTACAACACCTTATGCACTTCTTTGGCTGAATAG CTGTACCTGTTGCCCTGGATTTTTCCGTTCCGTGCGTCTTTTTCGAAACGAACTTTCACG CTTGGTAGTGATATATAACTTGCTTTTGTGCTCCTGACACTCGATTTGGTCTGTCCTCCG TTTCACCGCCCGACTTCTCAGATGGACAGGTTGAGCATTCCACAGATCTACAGTGATAGC AGATGAGCGATAACAGTGAGAAACCTTGATAGATAAGCTTGGTATATGGAGCGATCAATT CTGCATGGAGCGCAGTACCAAGCAGGACTGCCAGTGCTGACAGTTGCTAGACAGCAGCAG AGAGTGGCGGCAAGCACGCCAGCAAAAGGTATGCGCTCACAACCTCGATCGCGGAGGTAG TAGGAATACTGGTTCTCAACCCATGACTGTCTTGCAGGCCCTTTATTGGCAGCATGCAGG CATCCGCTAGCTGCAGCAGTCCTGCAAAGTAGCAGAATTCGGCCATGCAGCTTGCACTAT GGGAATCAGCAACAAAGTCAAGTTCTGCAACCAGTAGCAGCAGTTGGTTCTATAGGTGGG TGCAACGTTGCATTCCTGTTACTTCATCTTCGCCGTATTTCGAAGCACACTGTCCTGGGA CTTAGGCTGGCTCACTCCTGCACTTGCTGTTTTCAGTCTTTCCGATATGCTGCAAGTCTA GCTTTGTCTTCGCCCTGCAACCGCTTTGTTTAGTCAAACATGGCATCGGCTGCATAGCTG **GCCAACAGCTGTACATACCTGTATCATCTGCACTCCACTAC**AGGCAGCAGCAGTGACGTA CCATGGCAGCCCCCACAACAAGCAAGCGGCCTAAGGCTACCCGAGATATCTCTCTGGGAC TTGGATGGCCCCTTGGCTTGGTTGTATATGCTGGGCTACCTAGCAGTCATGTTGGTGTTG CCCATCAGTGCGCTGCTGGCAAAGTCAAGCTTGGTACCCTTAGAGCAGTTTATAGCTAGA GCCACAGAGCCAGTAGCTTTATCAGCTTATTATGTGTCCTTCAGTATGGCCCCTCATAGCT GGCGCCATCAGCGCAGTGTTTGGGTTTCTGTTGG**CCTGGG**TGCTGGTGAAGTTTGAGTTT CCAGGTAAGTAAAAAACCGCAGCAGCAGTGGCTGTATTTGTGAGCTGAGTTGTGGTTGTT GTAGTACATCCCACAAGACCTCCATATGGTTGCACCTAGCATGCCAATGCCCATGTGTCAC AGAGCCCTGCATTCTTGCTGTTGCTTGTCAGTCGGTCTGCTCTTTGTACTACAGCAGATA GTCGTTGCCTGAGCTGCTGACACCATGCAATGGTTCCCTGCAGGCAAGAAGTGGATAGAT GCTGCAGCAGATCTTCCCTTTGCTCTACCCACATCAGTAGCTGGATTGACACTCGCCACA
Figure 3.24 Full-length of putative *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 *sulP* (DNA). Shaded boxes showed the introns fragments. Bold letters showed the site-directed mutagenesis site for *SmaI*-restriction enzyme site introducing. Underlines are the primer-specific regions used in amplification for partial *sulP* fragment amplification.



Figure 3.25 The structural gene of *sulP* in both cDNA and DNA levels along with the ruler indicating the length on the top. 'E' represents exon fragments.

3.5.4 Construction of a sulP inactivation strain (2)

As the full-length *sulP* was determined, a new long *sulP* fragment was amplified by using gene-specific forward (5UTR) and reverse (C3RR) primers as underlined in figure 3.23. A fragment size of 1,868 bp was produced and ligated to pCR[®]2.1-TOPO[®] vector. The sequence and orientation were confirmed by sequencing. The *Smal*-restriction site was introduced to position of -27 before the 3rd intron (indicated by bold letters in Figure 3.24). The sequence of CCTGGG was replaced to CCCGGG by site directed mutagenesis. The new plasmid was called pTgLSm (Figure 3.26A) and further digested with *Smal*. The linearlized plasmid was purified and treated with Shrimp Alkaline Phosphatase (SAP) to protect the self-ligation during the ligation step. Cm^R fragment obtained previously in section 3.5.2 was used to ligate to produce pTgLSmCm plasmid as shown in Figure 3.26B.



Figure 3.26 Plasmid maps of *sulP* gene on cloning vector (left) and CmR-inactivated construct (right). *SmaI* and *XbaI* shows the position of single cut on pTgLSm and pTgLSmCm, respectively.

Xbal-linearlized pTgLSmCm was transformed to cellulase-treated *Tetraspora* sp. cells by glass bead vortexing method. About 10 colonies grew on the selective medium containing 30 µg/ml chloramphenicol. These colonies were picked and streaked for the next generation on the selective medium with the same concentration of antibiotic. Six transformants of the fourth generation were used as a template in colony PCR to check the segregation of the antibiotic resistance cassette to algal genome (Figure 3.27). Another pair of primers were designed (3F and CmR) to track for the segregation to algal genome. 3F and CmR primers primed to the upstream and inside of Cm^R-cassette, respectively (Figure 3.27 upper panel). The expected product was 850 bp as shown in lane 'P' using pTgLSmCm plasmid as a template for positive control (Figure 3.27). A product size of 850 bp was observed in transformant number 3 after PCR for 30 cycles. This transformant, however, could not grow any longer to the 6th generation. Searching for new antibiotic cassette was done. Paromomycin antibiotic cassette, which is well

known cassette used in *Chlamydononas reinhardtii* transformation, was chosen as an alternative choice.



- Figure 3.27 The negative exposure of PCR pattern after ethidium bromide staining.
 (upper) the schematic represented the primer positions on the pTgLSmCm.
 (lower) Colony PCR of 6 pTgLSmCm-transformants in the 4th generation.
 P: positive control using pTgLSmCm plasmid as a template
 - Wt: negative control using wild-type cells as a template
 - 1-6: 6 4th-generation transformants of *XbaI*-linearlized pTgLSmCm

Paromomycin antibiotic cassette (Pm^R) was carried on pSI103-1 plasmid purchased from Chlamy center (USA). The Pm^R cassette with the size of 1,809 bp was inserted between the *PstI -- KpnI* sites on pBluescript II KS (+). Figure 3.28 showed the paromomycin antibiotic cassette components developed previously (Sizova *et al.*, 2001).



Figure 3.28 The Paromomycin resistance cassette components:

hsp70A:	heat shock inducing promoter from C. reinhardtii					
5'rbcS2:	5' untranslated region of the endogenous Rubisco small					
	subunit gene from C. reinhardtii					
In1:	rbcS2 first intron of rbsc2 gene from C. reinhardtii					
aph VIII:	aminoglycoside 3'-phosphotransferase gene (aph) from					
	Streptomyces rimosus					
3'rbcS2:	3' untranslated region of the endogenous Rubisco small					
	subunit gene from C. reinhardtii					

To obtain the Pm^R fragment, the band of 1,809 bp was purified from pSI103-1 double digestion with *PstI* and *KpnI* (Figure 3.29A). Pm^R fragment was further treated with T4 DNA polymerase to make blunt-end termini prior to use in ligation with *SmaI*-linearlized pTgLSm plasmid (Figure 3.29B). At the same time, in order to increase the possibility to obtain a *sulP*-inactivated plasmid, a part of *sulP* with a size of 490 bp was removed by pTgLSm/*SmaIHincII* double digestion (Figure 3.29C). These vectors were further treated with Shrimp Alkaline Phosphatase (SAP) to get rid of self ligation during

ligation reaction in the presence of Pm^R fragment. After optimization of both reactions, the reactions unsuccessfully produced the recombinant plasmid. The strategies were changed to use PCR-base ligation. Gene specific primers were designed to amplified in the inverse PCR using pTgLSm as a template to produce a fragment with restriction enzyme sites at both ends (Figure 3.30A). The Pm^R fragment was also amplified with gene specific primer containing the same restriction sites (Figure 3.30B). Restriction enzymes, *ClaI* and *NruI*, treated fragments were purified and used in ligation reaction. Ligation reaction was optimized to get the proper recombinant plasmid, but no *E. coli* transformant was obtained after transformation.



Figure 3.29 Schematic shows plasmids used in Pm^R:sulP-inactivated plasmid construction. (A) Pm^R fragment was purified from Pm^R-carrying plasmid (pSI103-1) by double digestion of *KpnI* and *PstI* prior to blunt-end treatment by T4 DNA polymerase. (B) A single digestion of sulP-carrying plasmid (pTgLSm) by *SmaI*. (C) A double digestion of sulP-carrying plasmid (pTgLSm) by *SmaI* and *HincII* to remove a fragment of 490 bp of sulP.



Figure 3.30 Schematic shows the primer positions on plasmids used in inverse PCR.

An indirect ligation was considered to solve the problem. The *sulP* fragment was divided into two fragments and further ligated to the flanking region of pSI103-1, Pm^R containing plasmid. The schematic of ligation strategies is shown in Figure 3.31. Fragment so called A was purified from pTgLSm/*KpnI* and fragment so called C was purified from pTgLSm/*PstI*. Each fragment was separately used in ligation to either pSI103-1/*KpnI* or pSI103-1/*PstI* to get the first flanking part on Pm^R. Fragment C was successfully cloned to pSI103-1 at the *PstI* cloning site. This new recombinant plasmid was called PmC plasmid. The PmC was then digested with *KpnI* and used in ligation with fragment A. The final construct was called PmCA plasmid. Figure 3.32 showed the flow chart of PmCA plasmid construction.



Figure 3.31 Schematic showing indirect ligation strategies. Fragment size of 899 bp from pTgLSm/KpnI was called fragment A and Fragment size of 425 bp from pTgLSm/PstI was called fragment C.



Fugure 3.32 Schematic showing the indirect ligation to obtain Pm^R:sulP-inactivated plasmid (PmCA). pSI103-1 was flanked by fragment C insertion followed by fragment A. XbaI position shows the single cut to linearlize plasmid for transformation.

Xbal-linearlized PmCA plasmid was transformed to cellulase-treated *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551. Glass bead vortexing transformation yielded no mutant by PmCA plasmid. The transformation was then changed to use biolistic microparticle bombardment method. After transformation, the transformants culture were spreaded on TAP agar medium containing 10 μ g/ml paromomycin. Many colonies were picked and further streaked on 5 μ g/ml paromomycin-containing agar stepwise with increasing concentration until the 5th generation. The final concentration of paromomycin was maintained at 30 μ g/ml paromomycin afterwards. One transformant had survived to 12th generation. Colony PCR did not show any promising band in agarose gel. Then, genomic DNA of this transformant was isolated and used as a template in PCR to confirm the availability of mutant. Twenty combinations from 4 forward and 5 reverse primers around the recombination sites were used for the test (Figure 3.33).



Figure 3.33 PCR pattern from genomic DNA of a 12th generation transformant. Upper panel shows the schematic of primers around recombination sites. Four forward and five reverse primers were used. Middle panel showed the PCR pattern when 20 combinations of primers were used. Lower panel shows the expected product sizes from each reaction in bp unit from both wild (WT) type and mutant (Mut).

The lane numbers were listed as following:

- M: 1 Kb Plus DNA Ladder (Invitrogen)
- 1: PmF1 reverse primer
- 2: PmF reverse primer
- 3: 5RACE reverse primer
- 4: Ex4R reverse primer
- 5: C3RR reverse primer

The gel pattern tended to show the promising strain of wild type alga except the reaction amplified with PmR and PmF1 primers, while the wild type genomic DNA did not produce this fragment. A part of Paromomycin resistance cassette with expected band was observed with a size of 447 bp. This band was purified, cloned and sequenced, and showed the size of 451 bp. Figure 3.34 showed the local alignment of a 451-bp band against the 447-bp known Pm cassette sequence between PmR and PmF1 sites. Alignment showed 52% similarity with identical primers sequence of 451-bp fragment to known sequence of Pm^R cassette. Sequencing result confirmed no mutant creation from Pm resistance cassette transformation by biolistic microparticle bombardment method.

451bp cassette	10 20 30 40 50 60 70 80 GTCCGTTCGA TGCAGTCTA GTAGTCTCG ATGTTATGCA GGTGCGTGTG GCAAGCCTAC TCCTCTCAG GTCCGTTCGA TCGCAGTCTA GTAGCTGTAGC GGGGC-GCC GGCGTGTCCC TGAAGGGAGC GTCGTTCGA GTCCGTTCGA TCGCAGTCTC GCGG-TGACG GTGCC-GCA GGCG-GCC TGAAGGGAGC GTCGCTTGG ************************ * *** *** *** *** *** *** ***
451bp cassette	90 100 110 120 130 140 150 160 CAGAAGCTGT ATGAACACTT TTTGTTGTCA A-ATGCTACC CGAAGGTTAC TGTCTGGTAG CAAAG-CAGC TGGAGTCCTA -AGGATCTGG ACGAGGAGGG GAAGGGGTGG TCGGGGGGAGC GGCTTCTCGC CGAGCTGGAG CGGACTCGGC CTGCGGACGA ** * *** * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *
451bp cassette	170 180 190 200 210 220 230 240 AGTGCTATCA -CCTGCTTGA AGAAGCTGTG CAACCACCCC AAGCTGATCT ATGACACCCT GCATAGCAAG ACACAGGTAG GGATCTGGCG GTTTGCCACG GTCACCTGTG CCCGGACAAC GTGCTGCTCG ACCCTCGT ACCTGCGAGG TGACCGGCCT *
451bp cassette	250 260 270 280 290 300 310 320 GGCTGGGGAC TGCAGGGG GTTGGGGTGGG GTTGCAGCTC ACTCCATGGC TAGATGTTGT ATTTGCTTGT TTGTTGCA GATCGACGTG GGGCGGGTCG GCCGTGCGGA CCGGCACTCC GATCTCGCGC TGG-TGCTGC GCGAGCTGGC CCACGAGGAG *
451bp cassette	
451bp cassette	410420430440450GTGTCTCATGTGATGACTGCAGGCTGATGGCACTGTGTCTGAGGGGACCTGAAAAGCTGGCGTTTTACCGGCTGTTGGACGAGTTCT-TCTGAGGGACCT******

Figure 3.34 Alignment of a 451-bp fragment amplified by PmR and PmF1 primers using transformant genomic DNA as a template against the known Pm^R cassette sequence between PmR and PmF1 sites.

The overall results in mutant creation suggested that the reliable method to transform the exogenous DNA to *Tetraspora* sp. genome was unsuccessfully developed. The aim of this part is to investigate the gene(s) involved in hydrogen metabolism and understand their function; however, the mutant could not be created. Alternatively, the gene expression profile was investigated to understand the hydrogen production pathway in the green alga *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551. Sulfate permease (*sulP*) and hydrogenase (*hydA*) expression profiles were further studied.

3.6 Sulfur deprivation

3.6.1 hydrogenase gene (hydA) investigation

Unlike *sulP* gene, the sequence of *hydA* from green algae showed high similarity at DNA level. The cDNA sequences of hydA from several green algal strains were obtained from NCBI. Five hydA sequences from Chlorella fusca (Acc No. AJ298228), Chlamydomonas reinhardtii hydA1 (Acc No. AY055755), Chlamydomonas reinhardtii hydA2 (Acc No. AY055756), Chlamydomonas moewusii hydA2 (Acc No. AY578072), and Scenedesmus obliguss (Acc No. AF276706) were aligned, and the conserved regions were located. Although hydA showed higher level of conserved region than that in sulP, few numbers of degenerate primers were still designed from these conserved parts. Three forward and three reverse primers were synthesized according to sequence under arrows indicated in Figure 3.35. Sequence of 6 primers were listed in Table 1. Nine combinations of primer pairs were tested in PCR amplification using cDNA as a template and one of them showed a promising band in agarose gel electrophoresis. The primers giving PCR product of the *hydA* fragment were HvF2 and HvR2. PCR band was purified, cloned, and sequenced. A partial sequence of *Tetraspora hydA* was obtained. A full-length of this gene was not available, however, the sequence we obtained was usable for further experiment in gene expression analysis. By the same primer pair, the PCR reaction produced a fragment at genomic DNA level. The band was purified, cloned, and sequenced. Comparison between cDNA and gDNA sequences showed the existence of two introns inside the gene with the size of 261 and 282 bp, respectively, as shown in shaded regions (Figure 3.36). The sequence was also used as a template to design primer as underlined for gene expression analysis. Forward and reverse primers were underlined.

	10 20 30 40 50 60 70 80 90 100 110 120 130 140	. 150
T. sp. CU 2551 C. reinhardtii hydA1 C. reinhardtii hydA2 C. moewusii hydA2 C. fusca hydA		AG TT CC
5. орнцииз пуда Т. sp. CU 2551		. 300
C. reinhardtii hydA1 C. reinhardtii hydA2 C. moewusii hydA2 C. fusca hydA S. obliquus hydA	ATGTCGGGG TCGTGGTGAA GCCCTGGGG GCGGTGTCTA TTGGGGGGAG GCGCGGAGG GGGGGCAGG TGGCCCCCG GGTCCGGTC GCAGCCAGA CGGTGGTGT AGCCTTTG CAACACTTG AGGGGCCCG CTCCTGGCT GGTCTTCTG CCGAGCTGGC GCGGGGCAG GCGTGGCAT GTGCTCGCCG CACCAATGCC CTGCTCACC CTGCGGGCA GGGGCCAGC CTGCTAGCC GTGCGGGCAA CTAAGTCAAA TCAAGTCAAA AGGGCCCTG CTACGC CTGCTAGCC CTGCTAGCC GTGCTGGCC GTGCGGGCAA GTCTTCA- TCAAGTCAAA AGGGCCCGC AGGGCCGCA ATGCAGACCC TCCTGAA GCGCCCG TGCATCGCT TCAGCCCAA GCCTAAG GCCTCGAAG CTGTTCTCC- CGTTTCTGC- CGCCGCACA GTGCTGCG CCAGGGCCGC- GCGCGGCCA AGGCGCGC AGGGCGGCA GCGCGCGCA GGGACTCGAT CTAGTGATA AGCAGTGGTA ACAACGCAGA GTCGCGGGCA GGGACTCGAT CAGTTGTTAT GTGTTGCCCC GTGGTTGCAA GTAGGCACGC AGGGCGTG CAAGGCATG TTGCTGTC-C GTGCAGCCC 	IA DT DA GG
T. sp. CU 2551 C. reinhardtii hydA1 C. reinhardtii hydA2	310 320 330 340 350 360 370 380 390 400 410 420 430 440 40 40 40 40 40 40 40 40 40 40 40 4	. 450 IT TT
C. moewusii hydA2 C. fusca hydA S. obliquus hydA	GCACCTEGE CACCTEGECE GETECCCAAG AAGECTEATE CAGETEGEGE CACTEGECAE CEGAECTETE GAAGECCAAG ESTEAGAAGET CACCEGETTE TECETEGETE CEGETEGE CETEGECAE GCCAACATC- TGAGTEGEAT TETC-CTCCA ACACCTCAGG CCAAGECTGCC TACTEGECAE CAGECTEGE ATGAGETCGC CAAGECCAAG GAGAGAGGAGGT GATGATCGCE CAAATCGCC CAGATCGCE TECGETETE TECGETEGE TECGETE 	PT PT
T. sp. CU 2551 C. reinhardtii hydA1		. 500 CT
C. reinhardtii hydA2 C. moewusii hydA2 C. fusca hydA S. obliquus hydA	GCTGAGTCAT TCGGCCTGGC CCCGGGTGCC GTGTCGCCGG GCAAACTAGC CACCGGCTTG GGTGCCTCG GGTTCGACCA GGTGTTTGAC ACGCTGTTGG -CGGCCGACC TGACCATCAT GGAGGAGGGC ACGAAGGTGC TGGACCGG AGCGAGGCGC TTGGCTTGGC GCCCGGCGCC GTTACTCCTG GCCAGGTAGT GGCCGGCCTT CGTCGCCTG GGTCACCAA GGTCTTTGAC AC-CAACTTG GCAGGAGTC TAACCATCAT GGAGGAAGGCA ACGAAGGCA CTGACCATCAT GCTGAGACCA TTGGCTTGGC CCCAGGAGAT GTCACCATTG GCCAGCTGC GCATGGCTG CGTATGCTTG GCTTTGATTA TGTCTTTGAC ACCCTGTTG GT-GCTGACC TGACCATCAT GGAGGAGGGA ACGAAGCTGC TGCACAGGC GCAGAGACCA TGGGCTCAA TCCTGGGGAT GTGACAGTTG GCCAGATGGT GACCGGCCTG CGCATGCTG GCTTTGATTA TGTGTTTGAC ACGCTGTTG GT-GCTGACC TCACCATCAT GGAGGAGGGA ACGAAGCTGC TGCACAGGC GCAGAGACCA TGGGCTCAA TCCTGGGGAT GTGACAGTTG GCCAGATGGT GACCGCCTG CGCATGCTGG GCTTTGATTA TGTGTTTGAC ACGCTGTTG GT-GCTGACC TCACCATCAT GGAGGAGGGA ACGAAGCTGC TGCACAGGC	T FT CT CT
	HydF HVF2	
T. sp. CU 2551 C. reinhardtii hydA1 C. reinhardtii hydA2 C. moewusii hydA2 C. fusca hydA S. obliquus hydA		. 750 3G 3G 3G 3G 3G
	 760 770 780 790 800 810 820 830 840 850 860 870 880 890 9	. 900

1050 T. sp. CU 2551	
C. reinhardtii hydAl C. reinhardtii hydA2 C. moewusii hydA2 C. fusca hydA S. obliquus hydA	TGGACCACGT CATCACCACC GTGGAGCTGG GCAACATCTT CAAGGAGCGC GGCATCAACC TGGCCGAGGT GCCCGAGGGC GAGTGGGACA ATCCAATGGG CGTGGGCTG GGCCCGGCG TGCTGTTCGG CACCACCGGC GGCGTCATGG TGGACCACGT AATCACCACC GCCGAGCTGG GCAACATCTT CAAGGAGGGT GGCATCAACC TGCCCGACGAG GACCGAGGG CACCACGGG CCTGGGGCCC GCCGGCGGG TACTGTTCGG CACCACCGG GGCGCCACGG GGCGCGCG GGCGCCACGG GGCGCCACGG GGCGCCACGG GGCGCCACGG GGCGCCACGG GGCGCCGGC GGCGCGGCG GGCGCCGGC GGCGCGGCG
1200	
<pre>T. sp. CU 2551 C. reinhardtii hydA1 C. reinhardtii hydA2 C. moewusii hydA2 C. fusca hydA S. obliguus hydA</pre>	AGGCAGCACT GCGAACTGTC TATGAGCTGG TCACA-CAGA AGCCCATGGG CCGCATCGACTTTGCA GAGGTGCGTG GGTTGGATGGTATCAAG GAGGCTACCC TGAACCTCAA GCC
	**** ** ** ** ** * * * * * * * * * * * *
1350	1210 1220 1230 1240 1250 1260 1270 1280 1290 1310 1320 1330 1340
T. sp. CU 2551 C. reinhardtii hydA1	GAAAACAGTC CAT
C. reinhardtii hydA2 C. moewusii hydA2	GGTGGCGGAG CGCCTGGCGC ACAAGGTCGA GGAGGCGGCC GCGGCTGAGG CGGCGGCGGC GGTGGAGGGC GCCGTGAAGC CGCCCATCGC GTACGACGGC GGCCAGGGTT TCTCCACGGA TGACGGCAAG GGCGGCCTGA AGCTGCGGGT GCCAACTCGC CGT GGCAAGGGCC T GGATGTGCGAAGTAC AACCCTGAA GGCAAGGGCC T GGATG
C. fusca hydA S. obliquus hydA	GACGACAGCC CAT
1500	1360 1370 1380 1390 1400 1410 1420 1430 1440 1450 1460 1470 1480 1490
T. sp. CU 2551 C. reinhardtii hydA1 C. reinhardtii hydA2 C. moewusii hydA2 C. fusca hydA S. obliquus hydA	CGCAGTGGCC AATGGTTTGG GCAATGCTAA GAAGCTGATC AAGAGCTTGT CAGAGGGCAA GGCCAAGTAT GACTTCATCG AAGTTATGGC CTGCCCAGGA GGATGCATCG GTGGAGGTGG TCAGCCTCGC AGTAGTGACA AGCAGATCT GGCCGTGGCC AACGGCTGG GCAACGCCAA GAAGCTGATC ACCAAGATGC AGGCCGGCGA GGCCAAGTAC GACTTCATGG AGATCATGGC CTGCCCCGC GGCTGCGTGG GCGCGGCGG CCAGCCCCC TCCACCGAC AGGCCATCA GGCGGTGGCG AACGGCCTGG GCAACGCCAA GAAGCTGATC ACCAAGATGG TATTCTGCCGA GGCCAAGTAC GACTTCATG AAGTCATGCC CTGCCCCGC GCCGCGGCG CCAGCCGC CCACCCAC AGGCCAACTAC GGCGTGGCG CAACGCCAA GAAGCTGATC ACTGAGATGA AGGCTGGCAC TTCGAAGTAC GACTTCATG AGGTCATGC CTGCCCCGC GGCTGCGTGG GCCGCGGCG CCAGCCCCC TCCACCGAC AGGCAAGTAC TGCCGTCGCC AATGGCCTGG GCAACGCCAA GAAGCTGATC ACTGAGATGA AGGCTGGGCAC TTCGAAGTAC GACTTCATG AGGTCATGG CTGCCCCGG GCCGCGGCG CCAGCCCCAC AGGCAGTAC TGCAGTGCCC AATGGCCTG GCAACGCCAA GAAGCTCATC AAGGACCTGT CAGAGGCAA GGCCAAGTAC GATTCATGA AGGCAGTCC TGCTGTCGCC AACGGCCTG GCAACGCCAA GAAGCTCATC AAGGACCTGT CAGAGGCGA GGCCAAGTAC GATTCATGA AGGCCAGGC CTGCCCCGG GGCGGCG CCAGCCCC CAGCCCCC CAGCCCCGC AGGACGCC TGCTGTCGCC AACGGCCTG GCAACGCCAA GAAGCTCATC AAGGACCTGT CAGAGGCGA GGCCAAGTAC GATTCACCG AGGTCATGC ATGGCCCGGC GGCGGCGG CCAGCCCCAC GGCCGCAC CGGAACA AACAGATCCT TGCTGTCGCC AACGGCCTG GCAACGCCAA GAAGCTCATC AAGGACGCGG CTGCAGGGG CCAGCGCG CCAGCCGCA CGGAACA AACAGATCCT ***** *** *** *** *** *** *** *** ***
	<u>HydR</u>
	HVR1 1510 1520 1530 1540 1550 1560 1570 1580 1590 1600 1610 1620 1630 1640
1650 T. sp. CU 2551	GCAGAAACGC CAGCAAGCTA TGTACCAGCT GGACGAGCGC ATGACCCTGC GTCGCAGTCA TGAGAATCCC TTCATACAGG CCCTGTACAA CAACTTCTTA GAGGCACCCA ATAGCCACAA G-GCGCACGA CCTGCTGCAC ACCCACTACG
C. reinhardtii hydAl C. reinhardtii hydA2 C. moewusii hydA2 C. fusca hydA S. obliquus hydA	GCAGAAGCGG CAGGUGGGUG TGTACAACUT GGACGAGGG GCCCCGGGGGCGCA CGAGAACCGG TCCATCCGG AGCTGTACGA CACGTACCT GGACGAGCCCA GGACGACGA G-GCCCACGA GCTGCTGCAC ACCCACTACG CCAGAAGCGG CAGGCGGCTT TGTACAACUT GGACGAGGGC AACAGCGGCG GCCGCAGGAGCCCA GGACAACGAG GCGGTCAACA GGAGTTCCTG GGCGAGCCC TGTCCACCAC C-GCCCACGA GCTGCTGCAC ACCCACTACG GCAGAAGCGC CAGCAGGCTA TGTACAACUT GGATGAGGCG GCAGTCATCC GCCGCAGCA TGATAACCCA TTCATCCAGG CGCTGTATGA AAGGTGGCTG GGCGACCCC- TGCTCGAAA CCGCCCACA TTCGTCGCA ACCACTACG GCAGAAGCGC CAGCAGGCTA TGTACAACUT GGATGAGGCG AGTACCATCC GCCGCAGCCA TGATAACCCA TTCATCCAGG CGCTGTATGA CAAGTTCCTA GGCGCACCCA ACAGCCACAA G-GCCACTACG GCAGAAGCGC CAGCCGGCGA TGTATGACCT GGATGAGGCG AGTACCATCC GCCGCAGCCA TGATAACCCA TTCATCCAGG CGCTGTATGA CAAGTTCCTA GGCGCACCCA ACAGCCACAA G-GCCACAGCA ACAGCACTACG CAGGAAGCGC CAGCCGGCGA TGTATGACCT GGACGAGCCC GCGGCGATCC GGCGCCCC -GGGAACCCG CTGATTGGTG CGCTGTATGA GAAGTTCCTA GGCGCACCCA ACGCCCACAA G-GCCACAGA G-GCCACTACG CAGCAGGCGC TGTATGACCT GGACGCAGCCG CGCGGCGCC - GAGAACCCG CGCTGTATGA GAAGTTCCTG GGAGGACCCC ACGCCCACAA G-GCCACAGA G-GCCACTACG ***** *** *** *** *******************

1800 T. sp. CU 2551 C. reinhardtii hydA1 C. reinhardtii hydA2 C. moewusii hydA2 C. fusca hydA S. obliquus hydA	T GAGGACGAG AAGAAGTGAGGAGGGC CAGAGGCCC TTGGGGCGGAG ACAGCTTCAA AGCGAGGGGG CGTATTAG CAGTACCGTA AATATGC ACTGATGGGT GATCGGGGT TCCTCCTTTA TGCCAGGCGG CGCCGAGGCC GATGCTTAGG GCACAGCTCT TGCGTGGTAT GTGTAAACTT ATGCGTCCGA GTGAGCCTTG GACTTGGAGC TGCGGAAGCC GACTGCCGAG GCGGGGA GCGCCCGTGC GGAGCATATG CGATGTATGG TTGCCAGGCGG CGCCCCTGAG -GCGCACGCAG GAGGAAT AAGCACTT TGGCACCTAG GAATATTCCAA ACCTTGAGAT AACCCATG CAGTCGAC GATGTTT TTTGGTACCAACCATCG CCCAGTGGGC TGCCAGGGGG AATCCCACAG -GGAGAAGCG AGGGACAAGCACTT TGGCACCTAG GAATATTCCAA ACCTTGAGAT AACCCAT-G CAGTCGAC GATGTTT TTTGGTACCAAC CCCAGTGGGC TGCCAGGTGG AATTCCACAGGAGAAGTG AGGGACAAGCATCTA CATCTGTAGG CTGGGCATGG TGTTGATGGC CGCATTTGGG TGCTGTTGTT TGGTTTGGCA TCAAAGAATTG CAATGTTA CAATCTTATG TGGCCGGCGG CGTGCCCCGAC CGGAGAAGTG AAGGGGAAGCTTGGT GATCTGGTGC GGAAGAAGCG GTGGGCATGG TGTTGATGGT TGCTGCATGG TGTGCAA GTAGGTTTGC GATTGTAATG TTGGGCATTC *
1950 7. sp. Cli 2551	.
C. reinhardtii hydAl C. reinhardtii hydA2 C. moewusii hydA2 C. fusca hydA S. obliquus hydA	TATTGAATGG GGTCAAAATA GG-CGGCGGG TCAAATGTTT CCTTTTTGAG TGGTGTCACA GCA-TGGGGC ACGTGTGCGG AGGCCAGTTG C-CCTC CAGTGCAC GCGCTCCCGG TGTGTG GCCGCACTGG CCTTGGA TGGTAGTGGG AGGCGGCTGT GGGGGATCAC TATGACACGG ACACTTCGAA TAAGGTTGCG CAGCTAGCGC TAAGGGGTGG TGCGCCCCTGG TTCAATACAC ATACACTCCC ACGCGGCCAG TAGGGGCATG TTATAAGTGA GATCATCAT CACAACAGCT GGTTGTCATG TG-CTTATGG TAATGTCACA GATCGCTAT GACTCCTTCA TCT-GACTAC TTGCGATCCA AGCTTGTTG C-TGCAGCTC TTGTGCAA GGCCTGCTGG CAACA-TGCA CAACAATGCT CGTTCTTTG ATCTCATTCA TGACTGCTGC TTGGTGGCGCAG AGAGACCCCG CAT-CAATGC ATGTGAACCA AGCTTGTTG C-TGCAGACC CTTGTGCGA GGCCGCTGG CAACA-TGCA CTTGGAGCCC CATCTATG AGCTGCTCCA CATGTGAACCA CATCTCTGG ATGTTTAAGT ACCTGAA ACAATAGTG- CATCGCCTCT AGCACCGAGG TGTTTGCC TGGTTATGGA TATGTCAGAT GCTGCCGCCA CAAGCAC TTGTGACCCT GGTGTCCGCA TAAACGT-TG GTAAATGC CCATTTGG TTTCAGAG CTGGTGGTGG CATTGGCTGT AGCACCGAGG TGTTTGCC TGGTTATGGA TATGTCAGAT GCTGCGCGCA TCGCATGCCA CAAGCAC TTGTGACCCT GGTGTCCGCA TAAACGT-TG GTAAATGC CCATTTGG TTTCAGAG CTGGTGGTGG CATTGGCTGT
2100	
T. sp. CU 2551 C. reinhardtii hydA1 C. reinhardtii hydA2 C. moewusii hydA2 C. fusca hydA S. obliquus hydA	TAATGCACCG GTGGAGGATT ATGGAAGAGG GGGACTCAGA AGGCTCATTATTGGAC AATGCCTGGT CTCTTCCACA -TTGGTGTGA GCGCGGCTCC GCATAGG CTGTTCACTG CACGCTGGCA TTAGGCGTAG GTACTGGCAT TTTTGCTCGG AGTTCAGATA CTTAAGGACT GAAAGGTTGG ATTATTGCTT TGAACGGAAC AGGAGGTCGG GTGGATTACA ATTGTCCTGG AACGGTGCGG ATTTAGCATC TTGACGTACA CAGAATGTTA CATCTAGTGG ACCGCGGG GCATGTTTGT ATTTATAATT TCCCATGCCG CTCTTTGGGA GTCGTTATCAATGAGC AACAT-TGCA CAGCAGTGG -CTGGTTTG CTACTTGCTC ATCCATG TTCCATG TACTCCCGCA TAGACTGTAA ATGTTTGTTT GCATGGCTCA ACAACCTGTC TTCAGAGCAG GTGTATTCCACACCATCTTGATT ACCTACCACT CTGTAGTTCA AGTGGTCAAA TTGAATGTCT ATGGCAG C-TACGCCTG CAGTTCA TAGTCTATGA AGGTTT-CAC TTAACA GGGGAGTGTT TGTAGTGTGT GTGTGT-CTACATTACCAGTGTGT TCTTGTTGCA -TGTATTGTAGTGTAC TGGGTTATGC ACGCCTG CATCGCCACG CGCTCCT CGTGCTGCGA CAGTGCACAC
2250	2110 2120 2130 2140 2150 2160 2170 2180 2190 2200 2210 2220 2230 2240
<pre>T. sp. CU 2551 C. reinhardtii hydA1 C. reinhardtii hydA2 C. moewusii hydA2 C. fusca hydA S. obliquus hydA</pre>	GAGGGAGCGC GGCTTGCTAA CCGAATGGCG TATCCCTCCA GGGCACGTCG GAATGGCGCG TGCCCATCAA CGCAAATTCT TGGCCTTC ATCGCTTCTG GATATTGAAG CTGCCACAAAC CTGCATTCTA TTTGCTTGTT TAC-ACGTG CACTGAGCGC ATACATCATG C-GCATGTGC GCCTTCGCCT GCACCACGT ACGTAACCGA CGCGGGTATT CGTCGCGAAG TGTGTGTGTC ATTAGGTTTG TGTTGTGTG GATGTGGTGG TGGCAAAACT GGGACTCATG TACGGTACG GGTTGAAAAA AAAAAAAAAA AA CAGAGTCCAT ATTATTGTTT TATATGCCTT GATTATGCCC CTTGAACCAT GCTCAATGCA CACAAGTTGG TCGCAGGACA GGCGGCATCG TACATCTCAA TTTTCAGAAC TTGTCAGTGC GGCATTGCCT TATTTGTA CGCACAGCGT GATACAGCTG CAGGATGTTT GGCGA
2400	2260 2270 2280 2290 2300 2310 2320 2330 2340 2350 2360 2370 2380 2390
T. sp. CU 2551 C. reinhardtii hydA1 C. reinhardtii hydA2 C. moewusii hydA2	CCCCAATCTT GGTTGGAAGC TAAACATGTT TGGGAACAAT TCATCTTACT AAAGCGTGTG GGGGTTGAGG ATGCGCACGT TGTGCGCTGG TGGGTGGGGG GGAACGTGGG TAGCATTTAG GCTAGCTGGC ATACGACAAC GGGGCCCGTG TATGGGCTGT GCCACCGTAC ATGTGGCGAT GTGATTGTGA GTCTCCTGCT GTCTCACGGC GAGGGGAGG TGCAACCACC CGTTGTGCGA GCCCTCTTTA TATAATAAGC TAAGCGTCCT TTCAAAGCTG AGTTTTCGAA TGGTGTGGCG
C. fusca hydA S. obliquus hydA	CTCTTGCAGT CCTGTTTCAC CCTTGCTACT GCCTTGCA-T GCATCTTGTT TTTGCAAGCA ACAGCTCATG CATTGCAATC GATCATCGCT GCATATTCAC ATGGTTTTGA CTTGCAAAATC AACCACCAGG CAGTGGGGTAA

2550	2410 2420 2430 2450 2460 2470 2480 2490 2500 2510 2520 2530 2540
T. sp. CU 2551 C. reinhardtii hydA1 C. reinhardtii hydA2 C. moewusii hydA2 C. fusca hydA S. obliquus hydA	AGGATTGAGC A-CITGACTC GCGAACTTAT GAACGTAGCG CTTTATACCC ACCGTATGCG ATTGACGTTG GTGTAGGCAA CCAGGCGGTA GGAAGGCGGA GAGATGCATT GCAAACGCCT GTAAAAGAAC GGCATAGAAA AAAAAAAAA CCAGGCCGCC AGCTGTTTTT GGTGTGAGGT AGGTACGGGC CCATGGGCTT TGACAGTGCC TGGAAGTGCT CACGCGCGT TGGACCAGT TGACACCGG CAGGCGCAAC ATGGCGCACA GACAGTGTCC TATGACCTGT AACACTGCCC
	ATTGCCAGGC T-GGGTGCAC TNTGGGCCAT TTGGGCAGCC CTCTTGTGGC GAGCTNTGCT GCAGGGCCAA GCTGAGTGCA TCAGACTC AGCAGGCTGC TGCTGGCACT GTAGAATGCT GAAAAGGGCA TTCAACTACA TGTCATTATT
2700 T. sp. CU 2551 C. reinhardtii hydA1 C. reinhardtii hydA2 C. moewusii hydA2 C. fusca hydA S. obliquus hydA	AAAAAAAAAA AAAAAAAAAA AAAAAAAAAA AAAAAA
T. sp. CU 2551 C. reinhardtii hydAl C. reinhardtii hydA2	1 <

С.	moewusii hydA2						
С.	fusca hydA	TGTTTGTGTT	TGCTTAATCC	AGGGNTNCCA	ААААААААА	ААААААААА	AAAA
s.	obliquus hydA						

Figure 3.35 Alignment of hydrogenase (*hydA*) sequences from *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 against other 5 algal hydrogenase sequences that

used in primer design. Arrows indicated the regions that primers used in *hydA* investigation.

>Tetraspora sp. CU 2551 hydA (genomic DNA)

GCCCATGTTCACCAGCTGCTGCCCTGGGTGGGTTGCTATGGTGGAAAAGAGCAACCCGGA GCTCATCCCATATCTTTCATCTTGCAAGTCACCCCAAATGATGCTGGGTGCCGTAATCAA AAACTACTTTGCACAGCAGGTTGGAGTGCAGGCCAGTGACATTGTCAATGTGTCTGTGAT GCCCTGTGTCCGTAAGCAGGGTGAAGCAGACCGTGAGTGGTTCAACACAGGTGGGTC ACGCTTGTCTAGTGGGTTGCTGATACTGTATTGGTGATCCCACAGATAGCCTGAGCTACA ACCGCTTGCTATTGTTGATGCACCCGACAGATTGATGGGGTGTGGCCCGATGTTTCCTTT CTTTCCTTGCTCAAACTGTGTTGTCAACCAGCTAACAGGTTATAAGCTAGCACATTCATG TCATTTGTGGCTACATCATACAGCAGGAGCGACATCAATTGACTGGCTGACCCTGCATGT GTTGTGTTTCACAGGCCTTGCACGTGATGTTGATCATGTGATGACTACAGCTGAGGTCGG CAAGGTTTTCCTTGAGCGTGGCATCAAGCTCAATGAACTGCCAGAGAGCAACTTCGACAA CCCTGTTGGTGAGGGTACAGGTGGAGCCGTGCTGTTTGGTACCACTGGAGGTGTCATGGA GGCAGCACTGCGAACTGTCTATGAGCTGGTGGATGGATGCAATTGCAGGAAAGCGTACTT TGTAGGCTGTAGCAGGTCATGCTCCAACCTGCTGACATTATCATGACGTTGCAACAGATA TGTTGGCAGTAATCGTTTCCAATATCATCCAGTCTGGTCCCTGGCAATGAGTGTACATCT AGCTGGTTGGGTTTTTGCTTGGCAGCCCTAGGGTTGGGTGTTGCATGCTGTCTACCTGGC CAGATCATCAAGCAAGTAGCGGCATAACAGCTCAATAAGCCGCCTGCACTTGTGCAAATT TCATGTACAGGTCACACAGAAGCCCATGGGCCGCATCGACTTTGCAGAGGTGCGTGGGTT GGATGGTATCAAGGAGGCTACCCTGAACCTCAAGCCTGGTGAAAACAGTCCATTCAAGGC ATTTGCTGGACCCGATGGCGAAGGCATCACGCTGAACATCGCAGTGGCCAATGGTTTGGG CAATGCTAAGAAGCTGATCAAGAGCTTGTCAGAGGGCCAAGGCCAAGTATGACTTCATCGA AGTTATGGCCTGCCCAGGAGGATGCATCGGTGGAGGTGGTCAGCCTCGCAGTAGTGACAA GCAGATCTTGCAGAAACGCCAGCAAGCTATGTACCAGCTGGACGAGCGCATGACCCTGCG CCGCAGTCATGAGAATCCCTTCATACAGGCCCTGTACAACAACTTCTTAGAGGCACCCAA TAGCCACAAGGCGCACGACCTGCTGCACACCCACTATGT

Figure 3.36 Partial sequence of putative *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 *hydA* (gDNA). Shaded boxes shows introns with a size of 261 and 282 bp, respectively. Underlined shows primer positions used in reverse transcription PCR analysis.

The deduced amino acid sequence was used in protein alignment along with five other sequences that available in NCBI database. However, some proteins contain the Narf-like domain, which was proposed to play a role in Fe-S assembly in some eukaryotes, and they were believed to have no hydrogenase activity (Balk *et al.*, 2004). Three sequences were included to the alignment as an outgroup: *C. reinhardtii* Hyd3/prelamin A binding protein, *H. sapiens* nuclear prelamin A recognition factor (Narf), and *S. cerevisiae* Nuclear architecture related protein (Nar1p). As a part of *Tetraspora hydA* sequence obtained, a local alignment of deduced amino acid sequences was performed. The alignment showed the conserved regions found among all green algal sequences as indicated by shaded areas among all hydrogenase genes from green algae (Figure 3.37). The Bootstrap NJ phylogenetic tree determination was performed as shown in Figure 3.38. The tree classified HydA proteins into several groups, and showed the closet relation of *Tetraspora* HydA to *C. fusca* HydA.

	1	020)3	0 4	0 _ 50) _ 6	0 70) 80) _ 9	0 100) 110	0120
C. reinhardtii HydAl	LPMFTSCCPG	WIAMLEKSY-	PDLIPYVSSC	KSPQMMLAAM	VKSYLAEKKG	IAPKDMVMVS	IMPCTRKQSE	ADRDWFCVDA	DPTLRQLDHV	ITTVELGNIF	KERGINLAEL	PEGEWDNPMG
C. reinhardtii HydA2	LPMFTSCCPG	WVAMMEKSY-	PELIPFVSSC	KSPQMMMGAM	VKTYLSEKQG	IPAKDIVMVS	VMPCVRKQGE	ADREWFCVS-	EPGVRDVDHV	ITTAELGNIF	KERGINLPEL	PDSDWDQPLG
C. fusca HydA	LPMFTSCCPG	WVAMVEKSN-	PELIPYLSSC	KSPQMMLGAV	IKNYYAQQVG	VQPSDICNVS	VMPCVRKQGE	ADREWFNTTG	AGLARDVDHV	VTTAEVGKIF	LERGIKLNEL	PESNFDNPIG
S. obliquus HydA	LPMFTSCCPG	WVAMVEKSN-	PELIPYLSSC	KSPQMMLGAV	IKNYFAAEAG	AKPEDICNVS	VMPCVRKQGE	ADREWFNTTG	AGGAN-VDHV	MTTAELGKIF	VERGIKLNDL	QESPFDNPVG
C. moewusii HydA2	MPMFTSCCPG	WIQMVEKSY-	PELIPYLSSC	KSPQMMMGAV	IKNFFAEEAG	VKPGDIISCS	VMPCVRKQGE	ADRPMMTTT-	-AEGRDVDHV	ITTVELAQML	TERGIDLTSL	PDEEFDCPLG
<i>Tetra</i> CU2551 HydA	LPMFTSCCPG	WVAMVEKSN-	PELIPYLSSC	KSPQMMLGAV	IKNYFAQQVG	VQASDIVNVS	VMPCVRKQGE	ADREWFNTT-	-GLARDVDHV	MTTAEVGKVF	LERGIKLNEL	PESNFDNPVG
<i>C. reinhardtii</i> Hyd3	LPMMASACPG	WVCYAEKTHG	AKVIPYMSTT	RSPQGAMGGL	VKSLVAAAWG	VSPAALYHVT	VMPCYDKKLE	ASRDELT		TTSDEAAAVA	AGSVAVAAAG	AGGGSDMEVD
H. sapiens Narf	LPMLTSACPG	WVRYAERVLG	RPITAHLCTA	KSPQQVMGSL	VKDYFARQQN	LSPEKIFHVI	VAPCYDKKLE	ALQESLPPA-	LHGSRGADCV	LTSEISQAWW	CTPVITATRE	AAARESLEPG
<i>S. cerevisiae</i> Narlp	KPLLSAVCPG	FLIYTEKTK-	PQLVPMLLNV	KSPQQITGSL	IRATFES-LA	IARESFYHLS	LMPCFDKKLE	ASRPESLDDG	IDCVITPREI	VTMLQELNLD	FKSFLTEDTS	LYGRLSPPGW
	*:::: ***	:: *:	: . : .	:***:	::	:	: ** *: *	* :		*		•
C mainhandtii Uudll	13	U 140							J 21		J 230	J Z4U
C. reinhardtii HydAl		VGSGA	GVLFGTTGGV	MEAALRIAIE	LETGTPLPRL	SLSEVRGMDG	IKEINIIM	VPAPGSKELE	LLKHK	AAARAEA	AAHGTPG-PL	AWDGGAGFTS
		EGSGA	ALLEGIIGGV	MEAALKIAIE	IVINEPLERL WWTOKDMCDW	DEEEVRGLDG	IKEASVIL	VPAPGSAFAE	LVAERLAHKV	LEAAAAEAAA	AVEGAVEPT	AIDGGQGFSI
S obliguus Huda		EGIGG	GULEGTTCCV	MEAALRTVIE	VVTOKPLDPT	VEEDVRGLEG	IKEABIIL	TPCPTSPFK-				AFAG
C moeticii Hyda?		EGSGG	GOLFGTTGGV	MEAALRTVIE	LUSCOPMORT	VFEDVRGLEG	IKESIDHE	OPAANSPEA-				KVN-
Tetra CU2551 Hyda		FGTGG	AVLEGTTCCV	MEAALPTUVE	LVTOKPMORT	DEAEVRGLDG	TKFATINI	VPCFNSPFK-				AFAC
C reinhardtii Hyd3		G	EVAAAAODGG	VI.I.P-PSEDR	LYG-LR	DASSSGG	YSDEVERA	AARELAGVEL	PAGPL PWRAL	R	N	ADFORTTLEV
H. sapiens Narf	RORLORDKTA	PLDSSLGGGG	ETAOTMEOGD	LSVRDAAVDT	LEGDLKEDKV	TRHDGASSDG	HLAHTFRH	AAKELENEDV	EEVTYRAL	R	N	KDFOEVTLEK
S. cerevisiae Narlp	DP	RVHWA	SNLGGTCGGY	AYOYVTAVOR	LHPGSOMIVI	EGRNSDIVEY	RLIHDDRTTA	AASELSGERN	TON		T.	VRKLTSGSGS
0. 0010110100 mailp	21		*	:	:	:			- 2.1		-	11000000
	25	0 260	27	0 28	0 290	30	0 310) 320	33	0 340) 350	C
C. reinhardtii HydAl	EDGRGGITLR	VAVANGLGNA	KKLITKMQAG	EAKYDFVE	IMACPAGCVG	GGGQPRSTD-	KAITQK	RQAALYNLDE	KSTLRRSHEN	PSIRELYDTY	LGE-PLGHKA	HELLHTHY
C. reinhardtii HydA2	DDGKGGLKLR	VAVANGLGNA	KKLIGKMVSG	EAKYDFVE	IMACPAGCVG	GGGQPRSTD-	KQITQK	RQAALYDLDE	RNTLRRSHEN	EAVNQLYKEF	LGE-PLSHRA	HELLHTHY
C. fusca HydA	ADGQG-ITLK	IAVANGLGNA	KKLIKSLSEG	KAKYDFIE	VMACPGGCIG	GGGQPRSTD-	KQILQK	RQQAMYNLDE	RSTIRRSHDN	PFIQALYDKF	LGA-PNSHKA	HDLLHTHY
S. obliquus HydA	ADGTG-ITLN	IAVANGLGNA	KKLIKQLAAG	ESKYDFIE	VMACPGGCIG	GGGQPRSAD-	KQILQK	RQAAMYDLDE	RAVIRRSHEN	PLIGALYEKF	LGE-PNGHKA	HELLHTHY
C. moewusii HydA2	PEGKG-LDVR	IAVANGLGNA	KKLITEMKAG	TSKYDFIE	VMACPSGCIG	GGGQPRSAD-	KQILQK	RQQAIYTLDE	RAVIRRSHEN	PIIAALYKRW	LQE-PCSETA	HHLLHTHY
Tetra CU2551 HydA	PDGEG-ITLN	IAVANGLGNA	KKLIKSLSEG	KAKYDFIE	VMACPGGCIG	GGGQPRSSD-	KQILQK	RQQAMYQLDE	RMTLRRSHEN	PFIQALYNNF	LEA-PNSHKA	HDLLHTHY
C. reinhardtii Hyd3	PALGPGQVLR	FARVYGFRNI	QTLLRQVKMG	RCAYQYVE	VMACPSGCLN	GGGQPKPRPG	LGAGPQQLLE	QVEAAYAH-E	DVAARWPTDN	PAVALLYSRW	LGGRPGSAAA	RRLLHTSY
H. sapiens Narf	NGEVVLR	FAAAYGFRNI	QNMILKLKKG	KFPFHFVE	VLACAGGCLN	GRGQAQTPD-	-GHADKALLR	QMEGIYA	DIPVRRPESS	AHVQELYQEW	LEG-INSPKA	REVLHTTY
S. cerevisiae Narlp	ERKRNITALR	KRRTGPKANS	REMAAATAAT	ADPYHSDYIE	VNACPGACMN	GGGLLNGEQ-	NSLK	RKQLVQTLNK	RHGEELAMVD	PLTLGPKLEE	AAARPLSLEY	VFAPVKW-
	:	*	: :	· · · *	• ** *• .	* * .		:				-

Figure 3.37 Proteins alignment *Tetraspora* HydA with other 5 different sequences, along with other 3 outgroups sequences. The shaded boxes shows the conserved regions among all green algal sequences.



Figure 3.38 Bootstrap NJ phylogenetic tree of hydrogenase protein sequences using the deduced amino acid sequence of *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 (bolded) and other 5 HydA sequences. The tree also showed three outgroup name CrHyd3, HsNarf, and ScNar1p.

3.6.2 Sulfur-deprivation condition

Cells were grown in normal TAP medium under continuous light illumination for 24 h. The culture medium was then replaced with TAP-S medium. Hydrogen production and fluorescence were monitored. The *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 rapidly lost the hydrogen production ability under sulfate-deprived condition, and the production was hardly detectable after 24 h (Figure 3.39A).

The result was also confirmed by fluorescence measurement using fluorescence spectroscopy. A fluorescence value at 683.5 nm emission peak was used to compare the fluorescence of chlorophyll in *Tetraspora*. As shown in Figure 3.39B, the trend of fluorescence was increasing when cells were adapted under S-deprived condition indicating that the damage of PSII occurred. It should be also noted that the relative fluorescence value dropped by 20% for the control where sulfate was present in TAP medium.

The gene expression profiles were also examined to investigate the response of these genes to the sulfur-free condition. The relative expression level was calculated with respect to the *18S* rRNA expression level, and the relative expression at time 0 h was set as 1. The results showed the increase of *sulP* and *hydA* expression when cells were adapted in TAP-S medium and the expression almost reached the maximum after 6 h (Figure 3.40). The up-regulation of both genes was about 2.3-fold.



Figure 3.39 Effect of sulfate-deprived condition on hydrogen production (A) and fluorescent (B) using fresh TAP (\blacksquare) as a control set. Means \pm S.D. (n =3).

A



Figure 3.40 Relative transcription levels of *sulP* (\blacklozenge) and *hydA* (\blacksquare) with respect to *18S* sulfur-deprived condition were shown, setting the level at 0 h as 1. Upper panel shows the gel pattern of transcripts. Means \pm S.D. (n =3).

3.6.3 Sulfur-repletion condition

After cells were adapted in sulfur-deprived condition for 16 h, the culture medium was replaced by pre-warm TAP medium. Interestingly, the biohydrogen production was rapidly restored within 4 h yielding about 0.93 µmol/mg DW/h (Figure 3.41A). This capacity, however, did not reach the normal rate before sulfur deprivation. The PSII activity was also indirectly monitored by fluorescence spectroscopy. The rapid decrease of fluorescence by about 30% occurred when cells were put to normal TAP medium. This data also supported that the PSII in *Tetraspora* sp. CU 2551 could restore the activity within 2 h (Figure 3.41B).

The *sulP* and *hydA* expression profile showed similar pattern with an initial sharp increase 1 h after sulfur repletion followed by a trend of decreased expression at longer duration of sulfur repletion (Figure 3.42). The initial burst was observed in first 1 h after media changing.

Overall results indicated that the existence of sulfur can help mediate the up and down regulation of the transport of sulfur as well as the production of biohydrogen in *Tetraspora* sp. CU 2551.



Figure 3.41 Effect of sulfate-replete condition on hydrogen production (A) and fluorescent (B) using fresh TAP-S (□) as a control set. Means ± S.D. (n =3).

A

B



Figure 3.42 Relative transcription levels of *sulP* (\blacklozenge) and *hydA* (\blacksquare) with respect to *18S* under sulfur-replete condition were shown, setting the level at 0 h as 1. Upper panel shows the gel pattern of transcripts. Means ± S.D. (n =3).

CHAPTER IV

DISCUSSION

4.1 Background

Sunlight is a clean energy source directly reached to the earth surface from the sun. The total solar energy absorbed by Earth's atmosphere, oceans and landmasses is approximately 3.85×10^{24} joules per year. Such a high amount of energy is enough for all year round energy consumption of a whole world. However, the sunlight energy could not be stored; several methods were developed to convert the light energy to other forms of energy e.g. electricity and chemical. A solar cell is another way to convert the light energy based on the physical chemistry aspect. The biological process is considered as another way to convert the sunlight energy to be stored in chemical bonding of molecule. Hydrogen molecule is one of interesting molecules since (i) the energy bonding of H-H is high accounting for 436 kJ/mol which is higher than other energy bonding between hydrogen atom to other atoms except for fluorine atom (Table 4.1).

Bond	Energy (kJ/mol)
H-F	598
H-H	436
H-Cl	432
Н-С	413

Table 4.1The energy bonding of hydrogen atom to others

Bond	Energy (kJ/mol)
H-N	391
H-O	366
H-Br	366
H-I	298

(ii) Its combustion process produces heat and water as a by-product, which is environmentally friendly to our world. (iii) The combustion reaction produces no global warming gas e.g. carbon dioxide. (iv) It can be produced through the electrolysis of water and through the biological process from hydrogen-producing organisms. For the biological approach, chlorophyll in green organisms will function as an antenna absorbing the light to use in water breaking down in PSII system. Besides, growing green organisms can help reduce the atmospheric carbon dioxide, which is the major problem of the global warming. This work supports and enables the opportunity to produce an alternative clean energy source.

4.2 Screening and identification

Thailand has warm temperature in all year round with the average range of 25°C to 35 °C, and high intensity of sun light. Culture isolated from Thailand should have the optimal condition for growth under these parameters continuously. The continuous hydrogen bioproduction process could take place under Thailand weather.

Hydrogenase is an enzyme catalyzing the formation of hydrogen molecule from proton and electron. Previous reports showed that the *Chlamydomonas* hydrogenases are sensitive to oxygen molecules and are irreversibly inactivated within minutes after exposure to atmospheric O_2 (Abeles 1964, Erbes *et al.*, 1979, Happe and Naber 1993, Ghirardi *et al.*, 1997, Cohen *et al.*, 2005 ; King *et al.*, 2006). Under anaerobic condition by argon gas bubbling, the atmospheric oxygen is eliminated. As a result, no hydrogenase inhibitor is present. To screen culture, the anaerobic condition was used to determine the production yield of each isolate. Culture screening gives the opportunities to find the new strains of hydrogenproducing green organisms in Thailand nature. In this work, 210 isolates were obtained and 80% of them showed the hydrogen production ability. This result suggested the availability of culture in Thailand nature to produce the hydrogen gas from green organism. Less than 20% of isolates showed no production. This was similar to the previous works reported by Melis and Happe (2004) and Boichenko *et al.* (2004). The selected strain showed the production capacity of about 1.2 µmol/mg chl a/h under anaerobic condition. Several reports showed the screening of cyanobacteria cultures from Baltic Sea and Finnish lakes (Allahverdiyeva *et al.*, 2010). The highest rate was found in filamentous cyanobacterium *Calothrix* XSPORK 27A under microaerobic with continuous light illumination of 70 µmol photons/m²/s yielding 0.737 µmol/mg chl a/h. In 2012, the hydrogen-producing micro algae from natural source in China (He *et al.*, 2012) were also screened. A hundred isolates were obtained and 52% showed the biohydrogen production ability. Among these H₂ producing isolates, freshwater *Chlorella protothecoides* showed the highest H₂ producing capacity yielding 2.93 ml H₂/l/ h.

The selected strain was identified as *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 by the morphology observation under light microscope and Scanning Electron Microscope (SEM). The strain was confirmed by 18S rDNA sequence and phylogenetic tree determination. Although the tree did not classify *Tetraspora* sp. into the same group, the distance bar showed the close relation among all green algae, thus, changing in some bases could cause the different classification in the tree.

4.3 Growth condition

Culture was previously maintained in BG11 medium during screening step, but each photosynthetic green organism might be able to grow in other medium. After medium optimization, *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 was able to grow well in Tris-Acetate-Phosphate (TAP), and showed slower growth in BG11 and N8 media. Nitrogen-free media, N-free, BG110 and AA media, were also tested for the nitrogen fixing ability by *Tetraspora* sp. since filamentous cyanobacteria showed nitrogenase activity. The results showed that the growth was hardly observed when cells were kept in these media suggesting that there was no nitrogen fixing capacity of *Tetraspora* sp. Zarrouk medium was optimized for growing *Spirulina* sp. where the pH of culture was about 10; however, that *Tetraspora* sp. could not grow normally in zarrouk medium under strong alkaline condition.

It was known that the initial optical density could affect the S-curve of growth. Initial OD_{730} of 0.01 showed a typical curve of sigmoid pattern. Under the optimal parameters of light intensity and temperature, cells mass could be increased 30 - 40 times within 24 h. These conditions of growing could be easily found in Thailand in all year round making this *Tetraspora* sp. growth with low cost to produce cell mass during growth phase.

4.4 **Optimization for hydrogen production**

The production unit was changed since many reliable methods were developed for this strain. After 90% methanol extraction was done, chlorophyll could not be extracted out completely, This can be noticed by the presence of green pellet after centrifugation. Freeze-thaw repeating, glass bead vortexing, and cell breaking by mortar could not make cells completely broken. Some researchers also used the production unit by weight of dried cell mass (Kumazawa and Mitsui, 1985), or the amount of protein (Antal and Lindblad, 2005, and Troshina *et al.*, 2002). Unfortunately, *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 could not be broken by 5% phosphoric acid of Bradford's reagent. Using cell dry weight resulted in more reliable and reproducible result for *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551. To reduce the error of standard curve determination of cell dry weight and optical density of 730 nm, 20 mL of culture was filtered and used in dry weight calculation per 1 mL.

4.4.1 Optimization during growth phase

The culture age of 24 h showed the highest production rate when compared to longer growing culture. This is probably due to the fact that during this mid-log phase of culturing *Tetraspora* sp. has the highest metabolism rate, together with light intensity effect on the production rate. Even though growing cell under the darkness can make cells produce biohydrogen in the highest rate, the cell amount is very low. The growth result can be confirmed by the doubling time of above 5 h. Thus we suggested to grow *Tetraspora* sp. under the presence of light with the intensity about 37 μ E/m²s. The amount of hydrogen gas can be compromised by the double or triple amount of cells when grown in the presence of light.

4.4.2 Optimization during production phase

As a biocatalyst, the hydrogenase enzyme uniquely showed the optimal temperature for catalysis of the biohydrogen formation from proton and electron. *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 showed the optimal temperature for hydrogen evolution at 35 $^{\circ}$ C, while the purified hydrogenase from several green organisms was determined. Even the optimal production temperature was not reported, purified hydrogenase from green alga

Scenedesmus obliquus showed the optimal temperature of 50 °C (Schnackenberg *et al.*, 1993), while some marine green algae *Tetraselmis subcordiformis* (Bhosale *et al.*, 2009) and *Chlorococcum littorale* (Ueno *et al.*, 1999) showed the optimal temperature of 55 °C and 50 °C, respectively. Unfortunately, the isolated hydrogenase from *Chlorella fusca* was only used to study in terms of molecular characterization (Winkler *et al.*, 2002b).

We previously determined the production yield from Tetraspora sp. CU2551 under the darkness to avoid the molecular oxygen production from PSII system under light condition. Interestingly, the light incubation showed the unexpected result that increasing light intensity enhanced the hydrogen evolution. Light acts as a powerful energy source for water splitting in PSII system. As a result, molecular oxygen, proton, and electron are produced. Generated oxygen molecules also function as an inhibitor to hydrogenase activity. This obstacle can be overcome by the turnover rate of [FeFe]hydrogenase from green algae which showed 10-100 times higher than that in [NiFe]hydrogenase normally found in cyanobacteria (Frey, 2002). In addition, Lee and Greenbaum (2003) proposed that 0.1% of O_2 could inhibit hydrogenase activity in vivo. Moreover, some reports showed that different hydrogenases from different sources respond to atmospheric level of oxygen with different time ranges (Cohen et al., 2005 and King et al., 2006). Thus, the generated oxygen from PSII system might not reach the threshold concentration to inhibit the hydrogenase activity in Tetraspora sp. CU2551. Nevertheless, the produced oxygen molecules can be also consumed by mitochondria during respiration and this would reduce the level of oxygen inside the cells.

It was known that the carbohydrate in green algae can be metabolized and the reducing equivalents can be delivered to plastoquinone prior to PSI system (Antal *et al.*, 2009, Hemschemeier and Happe, 2011). This would cause higher amount of electron to flow to hydrogenase enzyme. The higher hydrogen production should be obtained

theoretically. Under light incubation, addition of carbon sources to *Tetraspora* sp. culture within 4 h during adaptation time did not increase the rate of hydrogen production. The result did not include the time course analysis to monitor up/down regulation in long term. To improve the result, culture was grown for 24 h in the presence of many carbon sources with the final concentration of 0.1% to saturate the cells with carbohydrate. The hydrogen production showed the same rate as that in the control where extra carbon source was absent. It should be noted that the production rate was lower when glucose was used. This is due to the fact that glucose promoted the cell growth (data not shown), then the cells amount in this condition was high. As a result, the production rate per cell dry weight of glucose-grown cells was lower than others with lower cells amount. However, the total hydrogen production by glucose-grown cells showed the highest amount when compared to those grown in other carbon sources.

Salt was used to generate both osmotic and ionic stresses. With the final concentration of 50 mM, no salt can enhance the production capacity. In fact, some salts can inhibit the production by 50% e.g. carbonate salts: Na₂CO₃, NaHCO₃, and KHCO₃. It is possible that these salts may alter the pH of the culture due to the carbonate system and this reduces cells ability to themselves in a short time. Nitrite salt (NaNO₂ and KNO₂) and guanidine hydrochloride also inhibit hydrogen production more than 50%.

Tetraspora sp. CU2551 showed the wide pH range of biohydrogen production ranging from pH 6.5 to 9.5. This indicates the opportunity to produce hydrogen gas from *Tetraspora* sp. using water in many places so that the cost of pH control of water can be reduced. Like in the temperature optimization section, the purified hydrogenase from *Scenedesmus obliquus* showed the optimal pH of 6.3 (Schnackenberg *et al.*, 1993), whereas some marine green algae *Tetraselmis subcordiformis* (Bhosale *et al.*, 2009) and *Chlorococcum littorale* (Ueno *et al.*, 1999) showed the optimal pH of 7.5.

As proposed, the hydrogenase activity is involved in redox balancing, photoprotection, and fermentative metabolism *in vivo*. Therefore, the reducing agent was used as a good source of electrons to any acceptors. Kruse and Hankamer (2010) showed that the hydrogenase enzyme functions as electron sink which is controlled by redox status. β -mercaptoethanol could deliver electrons to some acceptors in *Tetraspora* sp. making about double rate of hydrogen production, while dithiothreiol could not promote the H₂ evolution.

Melis et al. (2000) have developed a short-term method to avoid the O₂ sensitivity of hydrogen production from green algae. They could achieve a sustainable hydrogen production for a period of about 4 days. It is well known that Chlamvdomonas reinhardtii showed high production under sulfur deprivation condition (Laurinavichene et al., 2006) and Jorquera et al., 2008). Nutrient deprivation can cause metabolic changes. In our study, either nitrogen or sulfur deprivation slightly promoted hydrogen production. On the other hand, nitrogen-deprivation could stimulate cells under S-deprived condition to increase biohydrogen production about 30%; however, this was obtained within 4 h after anaerobic adaptation. Though there is no report on the effect of nitrogen deprivation on hydrogen production in green algae, some studies showed that the lack of phosphate did not help C. reinhardtii during sulfur-deprivation cultivation (Batyrova et al., 2012). The experiments were also extended to include the effect of β -mercaptoethanol along with the nutrient deprivation. Since reducing agent was considered as an electron donor for any acceptor, the culture was saturated with the reducing agent to generate high redox potential inside the cells. Unexpectedly, nitrogen and sulfur deprivation condition, where the PSII system could not generate the molecular oxygen molecules, showed the enhanced production by 6% approximately.

All positive parameters were combined to test the production yield. Under the reducing condition, β -mercaptoethanol could promote the production when light intensity was below 7 μ E/m²s, but not when light intensity was above this level. Under the nutrient deprivation, β -mercaptoethanol also enhanced the production when light intensity was below 6 μ E/m²s, but no enhancement was observed when light intensity was higher than this level. These results provide a chance to produce biohydrogen from *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 in any place of the world. For the place with low light intensity, β -mercaptoethanol is needed to enhance the production rate, while this reducing agent was not needed for high light intensity area. All in all, nitrogen and sulfur deprivation was necessary for improving the biohydrogen production from *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551.

In summary, *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 produced high amount of biohydrogen within 24 h after cultivation yielding about 0.6 μ mol/mgDW/h at the optimal condition. This unit was unusable to compare with other studies due to unreliable method to completely extract chlorophyll from *Tetraspora* sp. The comparison of this yield was estimated on the chlorophyll content distributed in green algae (Piorreck *et al.*, 1984). By 0.03% (w/v) NH₄Cl in TAP medium, the chlorophyll content was measured to be 0.96 and 3.43% dry weight in *Chlorella vulgaris* and *Scenedesmus obliquus*, respectively. If we assume that *Tetraspora* CU2551 has a chlorophyll content ranging from 0.96 to 3.43 % dry weight, cells can produce H₂ at a rate of 17.3 - 61.7 µmol/mg Chl a/h or 423 - 1,511 µl/mg Chl a/h. This is a very high production rate compared to those from other green algae.
4.5 Molecular study for hydrogen metabolism

Among many parameters listed to optimize for the increased capacity of biohydrogen production from *Tetraspora* sp., the genetic engineering was used to manipulate the strain to extend the capacity of the production yield. Knocking down some genes involved in oxygen production pathway was considered. Membrane-bound sulfate permease is involved indirectly to reduce the molecular oxygen generating pathway. In stroma, blocking this channel resulted in no sulfate supply for cysteine biosynthesis pathway which is used as a precursor for sulfur-containing amino acid biosynthesis. As a result, protein turnover could not continue due to the lack of some important proteins particularly D1- the reaction center of PSII system (Makarova *et al.*, 2007). Water could not be broken down to generate oxygen which is an inhibitor to hydrogenase activity.

4.5.1 Sulfate permease (sulP) investigation

The *sulP* fragment was unsuccessfully amplified by the degenerate primers though many parameters were optimized. Nevertheless, the fragment was successfully amplified at the cDNA level. This may be due to the fact that the algal genomic DNA has high complexity for primer binding specifically, then the low complexity of cDNA resulted in *sulP* amplification after semi nested PCR, where the first reaction showed 2 major bands. However, the cDNA sequence has the degenerate primer sequence at the priming site, and the fragment was probably not suitable for use in exogenous DNA transformation by the DNA recombination. Another pair of specific primer was designed to amplify *sulP* at DNA level. The result showed the existence of intron inside this fragment, and supported the hypothesis that the cDNA sequence might not be sufficient for DNA recombination.

4.5.2 Construction of a sulP inactivation strain

León and Fernández (2007) reviewed many reporter genes and transformation methods normally used in eukaryotic micro algae. For the green alga model organism C. reinhardtii, many selectable markers were used such as adenylyl transferase (resistance to spectinomycin) (Cerutti et al., 1997), aminoglycoside 3'phosphotransferase (resistance to paramomycin) (Sizova et al., 2001), bleomycin binding protein (resistance to zeocin) (Lumbreras et al., 1998), chloramphenicol acetytransferase (resistance to chloramphenicol) (Tang et al., 1995), neomycin phosphotransferase 11 (resistance to G418) (Poulsen et al., 2005), and acetolactate synthase (resistance to sulfonylurea herbicides) (Kovar et al., 2002). The transformation methods that have been used in C. reinhardtii were: glass beads vortexing (Kindle, 1990), electroporation (Shimogawara et al., 1998), silicon carbide whiskers (Dunahay, 1993), biolistic microparticle bombardment (Debuchy et al., 1989 and Kindle et al, 1989), and agrobacterium tumefaciens-mediated gene transfer (Kumar et al., 2994).

In this work, since the exogenous DNA transformation methods for *Tetraspora* sp. were undeveloped, several common transformation methods were used as trial. They were electroporation and glass bead vortexing. Cell wall might act as significant barrier for DNA transformation, thus cells were treated by cellulase before the transformation. Unlike *C. reinhardtii* that the cell wall composition was explored, the composition of *Tetraspora* sp. cell walls was unknown. The mixed-enzyme cellulase was considered for use in cell wall digestion of *Tetraspora* sp. Cellulase, ONOZUKA R-10, was purchased from PhytoTechnology Laboratories[®] company. The powder is composed of cellulase, hemicellulase, pectinase, α -mylase, and protease. This enzyme mixture showed an optimal pH over the range from 3 to 7, with a peak at 4 to 5, under the incubation temperature of 40 °C (data from the company).

XbaI-linearlized Nm:*sulP*-inactivated plasmid (pTgSmNm) was successfully constructed and transformed to cellulase-treated cells by both electroporation and glass bead vortexing methods. The results showed an approximately equal amount of transformant on the test set and on the control set. Colony PCR confirmed that no mutant was obtained after keeping cells to the 3rd generation. Neomycin resistance cassette might not be suitable for *Tetraspora* sp. transformant selection, then this cassette will not be further discussed.

The construction of *XbaI*-linearlized Cm:*sulP*-inactivated plasmid (pTgSmCm) also followed the same strategies as that in Nm:*sulP*-inactivated plasmid. Unfortunately, transformants was not observed by electroporation transformation, but few colonies could survive up to the 3rd generation by glass bead vortexing method. Although, the reliable explanation was unclear for the instability of these transformants, there are some possibilities to explain these negative results. One could be the efficiency of transformation method. The plasmid might not enter the host cells resulting in no transformant on selective medium, or they entered but could not integrate completely to genome due to the length of *sulP* upstream Cm^R fragment. This part of *sulP* has a length of 169 bp, which is not too long for recombination. Some studies showed that the length of up-stream and down-stream sequence of resistance cassette could effect the integration efficiency in cyanobacterial *Synecococcus* R2 (Kolowsky *et al.*, 1984). These results were similar to the recombination in bacteria as reviewed by Oliveira *et al.* (2008). Secondly, if Cm^R integrated to algal genome, the resistance cassette might be incompatible to the genome. Host cells need to eliminate an alien DNA.

4.5.3 Full-length sulP determination

A full-length sulP was successfully determined at both cDNA and genomic DNA levels. The cDNA sequence showed an open reading frame of 1,041 bp encoding 346 amino acid residues with the 5' and 3'untranslated regions size of 285 and 225 bp, respectively. This genomic *sulP* showed the existence of 4 introns with a size of 69, 228, 219, and 227 bp, respectively. We identified *Tetraspora sulP* as the second strain having introns fragment in DNA sequence after the first strain intron-containing C. reinhardtii *sulP*. Deduced amino acid residues showed the predicted chloroplast transit peptide (cTP) of 28 residues. The results showed the coherence of *C. reinhardtii* SulPs: SulP and SulP2. These two protein sequences reported by Lindberg and Melis (2008) showed the cTP length of 54 and 82 residues, respectively, while others showed no putative signal peptide from ChloroP 1.1 program (Emanuelsson et al., 1999) prediction. Besides, many reports revealed the existence of *sulP* in chloroplast. These results indicated the possibility of the existence of sulP in *Tetraspora* nuclear DNA. A long discussion was provided by Chen et al. (2003) followed by Melis and Chen (2005) that during the evolution, it is possible that the sulfate permease genes of the liverwort Marchantia polymorpha SulP and the Chlamydomonas reinhardtii SulP2 migrated from the symbiosis of the prokaryote, e.g. Bacillus.

4.5.4 Construction of a sulP inactivation strain (2)

The long flanking regions of antibiotic cassette was used to construct the new gene-inactivated plasmid. XbaI-linearlized plasmid (pTgLSmCm) was transformed to *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551. Interestingly, the transformant number 3 showed the promising band with a size of 850 bp corresponding to the size in positive control. Unfortunately, this fragment was not sequenced to check whether it is the target band or a fault positive band. Moreover, this transformant could not grow to the 6th generation. Again, the

explanation is still unclear and there is no report revealing the incompatibility of chloramphenicol resistance cassette to algal genome; we proposed the possibility of incompatibility of this cassette to *Tetraspora* sp. genome.

Paromomycin resistance cassette was developed by Sizova *et al.* (2001). However, this cassette was developed for *C. reinhardtii* system since hsp70A, 5'rbsc2, In1, and 3'rbsc2 were obtained from *C. reinhardtii* genome sequence. They also reported that the existence of hsp70A promoter along with intron1 fragment could promote the expression level of *aph VIII* by 140 folds. Even though this system was developed for *C. reinhardtii*, this cassette was selected for use in *Tetraspora* sp. transformation.

Since the Pm^{R} in pSI103-1 could not be expressed in *E. coli* system due to the promoter upstream the *aph VIII* derived from *C. reinhardtii*, the recombinant plasmids were screened from the plasmid extracted from *E. coli* followed by restriction enzyme digestion. Several methods were used to initiate ligation using optimized parameters, but no positive construct was obtained. In addition, the PCR-product obtained also contained no expected construct. In this case, some investigations was performed to address the cause. We found the high GC content of 62% along the Pm^{R} cassette, especially high in *aph VIII* of 69%. We also found that the normal PCR using gene specific primer could not produce the expected band, but the band was found when 3% DMSO was present in PCR reaction. This result confirmed that the high GC content affected the topology of Pm^{R} fragment and the DMSO could help stabilize the topology of the fragment for suitable amplification.

An indirect ligation was used to get the Pm^R :*sulP*-inactivated construct. Each portion of sulP was ligated to flank to Pm^R in pSI103-1 in order to destroy some topology in the cassette. Fragment C of *sulP* was firstly cloned to flank at the upstream of Pm^R where the GC island of *aph VIII* region stayed far from this cloning site. After PmC

plasmid was constructed, fragment A could ligate to another end with the coherence direction to fragment A. Finally, PmCA plasmid was obtained and ready to transform to algal genome.

To make sure that an exogenous DNA can be delivered to cells, biolistic microparticle bombardment method was selected. The green alga Gonium pectoral has the morphology suitable for cell attachment to other cells. In addition, many optimized parameters for this technique were obtained from the study by Lerche and Hallmann (2009) to be applied in Tetraspora sp. transformation. After transformation, many transformants were obtained on the selective medium plates and only one transformant was grown to the 12th generation. The mutant confirmation was initially proved by colony PCR, but the reaction failed to produce any promising band. Using genomic DNA as a template, all 9 primers were combined to get a total of 20 combinations of primer pairs to check the segregation at recombination sites. The PCR pattern showed no product when one of primers primed to the PmR resistance cassette except Ex3F/PmF1 and PmR/PmF1. Ex3F/PmF1 primer pairs did not produce the promising band, but the size of about 300 bp was obtained. This fragment was not sequenced. While PmR/PmF1 gave the expected PCR product size, the sequence result did not show the correct sequence. It should be noted that the wild type genomic DNA failed to produce this expected band size of 447 bp using PmR/PmF1 primers.

Overall results indicated that even many developed mutant creation methods were applied to *Tetraspora* sp., the stable mutant was not obtained in this study. However, the new approach was used to understand the genes involved in the metabolism of biohydrogen production. The gene expression analysis study of some genes was used to unveil the mechanism of cells response under sulfur deprivation condition.

4.6 Sulfur deprivation

4.6.1 hydrogenase gene (hydA) investigation

Since the *sulP*-deficient mutant strain was unsuccessfully construct by optimization in this study, the gene expression profile analysis was selected to understand the biohydrogen production pathway in green alga *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551. The study would like to connect between the hydrogen production catalyzed by hydrogenase enzyme (HydA) under sulfur deprivation condition. A *sulP* full-length sequence was determined previously and used as a template for primer design for use in gene expression analysis. Unlike *sulP* investigation, hydrogenase gene (*hydA*) investigation was started in both cDNA and gDNA level at the same time. Primers were designed around the conserved regions and one combination of them gave a PCR product at both cDNA and gDNA level. Structural gene showed two introns with the size of 261 and 282 bp, respectively. The deduced amino acid sequence of this partial sequence was subjected to the phylogenetic tree determination. *Tetraspora* HydA showed close relationship to other green algal HydAs. However, the cDNA sequence is sufficient for primer design for use in gene expression profile analysis.

4.6.2 Sulfur deprivation condition

Under S-deprivation the protein biosynthesis is geared towards those products that are necessary for maintaining under the conditions of reduced metabolic activities (Wykoff, *et al.* 1998). As a consequence, the D1 protein which is essential to the reaction center of the PSII system cannot restore the activity of PSII during rapidly continuous photodamage resulting in low electrons flow to hydrogenase. *Tetraspora* sp. showed the decrease of hydrogen production after sulfur deprivation; however, the long term cultivation in 100 h of C. reinhardtii under sulfur deprivation condition could promote cells to produce biohydrogen in large amount, while Scenedesmus obliquus showed almost no detectable production (Winkler et al., 2002a). PSII activity during sulfur deprivation was indirectly monitored by fluorescence measurement. The fluorescence increased when *Tetraspora* sp. was adapted in S-deprived TAP medium. The control set showed the decrease fluorescence by 20% when fresh TAP was replaced within 1 h. This may be due to the resumption of PSII activity caused by the presence of sulfate in fresh TAP medium. This result was similar to C. reinhardtii when deprived the culture of sulfate (Volgusheva et al., 2007). Both sulP and hydA were sharply up-regulated and saturated within 6 h. This is in agreement with the previous study by Lindberg and Melis (2008) revealed that the C. reinhardtii sulP transcript level rapidly increased and saturated within 3 h under sulfur deprivation. Although the report from Winkler et al.(2002) showed the increase of C. reinhardtii hydA for more than 1,000 folds under anaerobic condition, Tetraspora hydA showed the up-regulated for about 2.3 folds under aerobic condition. This was from the fact that oxygen acts as the most powerful inhibitor for hydA expression (Melis 2007).

4.6.3 Sulfur replete condition

From the sulfur deprivation study, the hydrogen was hardly detectable at 16 h, it was assumed that the electron flow existed at very low level. Then, the culture was replaced by pre-warm fresh TAP medium to allow cells to restore all activities. Interestingly, hydrogen production was restored in 4 h, but the rate of production did not reach the production rate that cells attained before adapting in S-deprived medium. The cell culture showed the different maximum capacity of production when cells were repeated using +/- sulfate cycle (Kim *et al.*, 2010). PSII activity was also restored within

2 h after repletion suggesting that this is a result of the *sulP* expression in high amount on the chloroplast surface during S-deprived adaptation. Then, after sulfate was present in culture medium, cell could uptake sulfate to reach an equilibrium point in short time. The expression level of *sulP* also indicated the possibility of SulP protein translation in short time to expedite sulfate uptake restoring cells in equilibrium status before the expression of sulP declined afterwards. This process also affected the *hydA* expression profile. The expression profile declined and the production was restored in short time.

In conclusion, Tetraspora sp. CU2551 has high potential for biohydrogen production in Thailand where light is plentiful with optimal temperature for cells to grow. Cells showed the highest production rate when nitrogen and sulfur deprivation condition was adapted to the culture under the light intensity of about 30 μ E/m²s. Compared to other studies, Chlamydomonas reinhardtii showed the highest capacity of production to produce hydrogen gas under sulfur deprivation condition; however, Tetraspora sp. CU2551 could still produce the gas in high level under normal condition. Genetic manipulation could be applied to enhance the production from this strain even the method could not be developed in this study. Gene expression analysis allowed us to understand the hydrogen production metabolism in Tetraspora sp. Sulfate permease and hydrogenase genes were up regulated when sulfur was deprived from the culture resulting in low electron flow from PSII followed by low biohydrogen production. The gene expression level was restored upon replacing the medium with sulfur-containing TAP which resulted in the increase of electron flow from PSII followed by the increase of hydrogen production. Gene expression analysis results provided the understanding of the genes response involved in H₂ metabolism, and fluorescence results highlight the importance of electron flow from PSII to hydrogenase enzyme that resulted in enhanced hydrogen production.

CHAPTER V

CONCLUSIONS

The present study of the hydrogen production in green microalgae has revealed the following findings:

- 1. Screening showed the distribution and availability of hydrogen-producing microalgae in nature of Thailand.
- 2. The high-producing selected strain was named as *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551, which belonged to green algae group confirmed by 18S rDNA determination.
- 3. *Tetraspora* sp. rapidly grows in TAP medium at 36 °C under continuous light illumination ranging from $37 92 \ \mu E/m^2/s$, and competent to produce hydrogen gas at high rate when cells were grown for 24 h and produced the gas at 35 °C.
- Increasing the pH ranging from 5.75 to 9.3 resulted in an increased hydrogen production rate, whereas almost no production was observed when pH was dropped to 5.25.
- 5. Under light incubation, supplementation of carbon sources and salts could not promote the production, while high rate hydrogen production for *Tetraspora* sp. was obtained when cells were incubated under sulfur and nitrogen deprivation.
- 6. β -mercaptoethanol increased the hydrogen production capacity when light intensity was below 7 $\mu E/m^2/s$.
- 7. The full-length of new chloroplast envelope-localized sulfate permease (*sulP*) was investigated. This study showed that *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 is the second strain after *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* where *sulP* contains intron fragments after *sulP*

in. The putative gene product also shows the close relationship to each other with the existence of chloroplast transit peptide.

- 8. Several methods were used to create the mutant, but no reliable method was developed for the transformation of exogenous DNA to *Tetraspora* sp. genome.
- 9. Hydrogenase gene (*hydA*) was investigated showing the existence of two intron regions in *hydA* at DNA level. The putative protein encoded from this 878-bp gene contains 292 amino acid residues which shows the closet relationship to hydrogenase from *Chlorella fusca*.
- 10. Under sulfur deprivation condition, the hydrogen production was decreased as a result of less electrons flow to hydrogenase enzyme indirectly measured by fluorescence of PSII system. However, sulfate permease gene and hydrogenase gene were increased about 2.3 folds to the saturation point within about 6 h.
- 11. Hydrogen production was rapidly restored in 4 h and the fluorescence of PSII system was recovered in 2 h when the culture medium was replaced by new sulfur-containing medium. The gene expression profiles of *sulP* and *hydA* showed the decrease of both genes after sulfur source was restored.
- 12. In summary, this study highlights the importance of the hydrogen production in *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 which depends on the electron flow from PSII system to hydrogenase enzyme.

REFERENCES

- Abeles, F.B. (1964) Cell-free hydrogenase from *Chlamydomonas*. <u>Plant Physiol</u>. 39: 169 176.
- Allahverdiyeva, Y., Leino, H., Saari, L., Fewer, D.P., Shunmugam, S., Sivonen, K., *et al.*(2010) Screening for biohydrogen production by cyanobacteria isolated from the Baltic Sea and Finnish lakes. <u>Int J Hydrogen Energy</u>. 35:1117 1127.
- Antal TK, Volgusheva A, Kukarskih GP, Krendeleva TE and Rubin AB. (2009)
 Relationships between H2 photoproduction and different electron transport pathways in sulfur-deprived *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*. Int J Hydrogen Energy. 34:9087-9094.
- Antal, T. and Lindblad, P. (2005) Production of H₂ by sulphur-deprived cells of the unicellular cyanobacteria *Gloeocapsa alpicola* and *Synechocystis* sp. PCC 6803 during dark incubation with methane or at various extracellular pH. J. Appl. <u>Microbiol</u>. 98, 114–120.
- Antal, T.K., Krendeleva, T.E., Laurinavichene, T.V., Makarova, V.V., Ghirardi, M.L., Rubin, A.B., Tsygankov, A.A. and Seibert, M. (2003) The dependence of algal H₂ production on Photosystem II and O₂ consumption activities in sulfur-deprived *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* cells. <u>Biochim. Biophys. Acta</u>. 1607, 153–160.
- Arnon, D.I., McSwain, B.D., Tsujimoto, H.Y. and Wada, K. (1974) Photochemical activity and compounds of membrane preparations from blue-green algae I. Coexistence of two photosystems in relation to chlorophyll a and removal of phycocyanin. <u>Biochim Biophys Acta</u>. 357:231–45.

- Balk, J., Pierik, A.J., Netz, D.J., Muhienhoff, U. and Lill, R. (2004) The hydrogenaselike Nar1p is essential for maturation of cytosolic and nuclear iron-sulphur proteins. <u>EMBO J</u>. 23:2105-15.
- Batyrova, K.A., Tsygankov, A.A. and Kosourov, S.N. (2012) Sustained hydrogen photoproduction by phosphorus-deprived *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* cultures, <u>Int</u> <u>J Hydrogen Energy</u>. doi:10.1016/j.ijhydene.2012.01.068
- Boichenko, V.A. and Hoffmann, P. (1994). Photosynthetic hydrogen production in prokaryotes and eukaryotes: Occurrence, mechanism, and functions. <u>Photosynthetica</u>. 30, 527 – 552.
- Burrows (1991) <u>Seaweeds of the British Isles</u>. Volume 2 Natural History Museum, London. ISBN 0565009818
- Cavalier-Smith, T. (1993 December). "Kingdom protozoa and its 18 phyla". <u>Microbiol</u> <u>Rev</u>. 57 (4): 953–994.
- Cerutti, H., Johnson, A.M., Gillham, N.W. *et al.* (1997) A eubacterial gene conferring spectinomycin resistance on Chlamydomonas reinhardtii: Integration into the nuclear genome and gene expression. <u>Genetics</u>. 145: 97-110.
- Chen, H.C., Yokthongwattana, K., Newton, A.J. and Melis, A. (2003) SulP, a nuclear gene encoding a putative chloroplast-targeted sulfate permease in Chlamydomonas reinhardtii. <u>Planta</u>. 218(1): 98-106.
- Cohen, J., Kim, K., Posewitz, M., Ghirardi, M.L., Schulten, K., Seibert, M. and King, P. (2005) Molecular dynamics and experimental investigation of H₂ and O₂ diffusion in [Fe]-hydrogenase. <u>Biochem. Soc. Trans</u>. 33: 80 82.
- Das, D. and Veziroglu, T.N. (2001) Hydrogen production by biological processes: a survey of literature. Int. J. Hydrogen Energy. 26: 13-28.

- Debuchy, R., Purton, S. and Rochaix, J.D. (1989) The argininosuccinate lyase gene of *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*: An important tool for nuclear transformation and for correlating the genetic and molecular maps of the ARG7 locus. <u>EMBO J</u>. 8: 2803-2809.
- Dunahay, T.G. (1993) Transformation of *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* with silicon carbide whiskers. <u>Biotechniques</u>. 15: 452-460.
- Emanuelsson, O., Nielsen, H. and Heijne, G. (1999) ChloroP, a neural network-based method for predicting chloroplast transit peptides and their cleavage sites. <u>Protein</u> Sci. 8: 978-84.
- Erbes, D., King, D. and Gibbs, M. (1979) Inactivation of hydrogenase in cell-free extracts and whole cells of *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* by oxygen. <u>Plant Physiol</u>.
 63: 1138 1142.
- Florin, L., Tsokoglou, A. and Happe, T. (2001) A novel type of iron hydrogenase in the green alga *Scenedesmus obliquus* is linked to the photosynthetic electron transport chain. <u>J Biol Chem.</u> 276: 6125–6132.
- Forestier, M., King, P., Zhang, L., Posewitz, M., Schwarzer, S., Happe, T., Ghirardi, M.L. and Seibert, M. (2003) Expression of two [Fe]-hydrogenases in *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* under anaerobic conditions. <u>Eur. J. Biochem</u>. 270: 2750 – 2758.
- Frey, M. (2002) Hydrogenases: Hydrogen-activating enzymes . <u>Chem biochem</u>. 3: 153 160.
- Gaffron, H. and Rubin, J. (1942) Fermentative and Photochemical Production of Hydrogen in Algae. J. Gen. Physiol. 26: 219-240.

- Ghirardi , M.L. (2006) Hydrogen production by photosynthetic green algae . <u>Indian J.</u> <u>Biochem. Biophys</u>. 43: 201 – 210.
- Ghirardi, M.L., Togasaki, R.K. and Seibert , M. (1997) Oxygen sensitivity of algal H₂ production . <u>Appl. Biochem. Biotech</u>. 63: 141 151.
- Hallenbeck, P.C. and Benemann, J.R. (2002) Biological hydrogen production: fundamentals and limiting processes. <u>Int J Hydrogen Energy</u>. 27(11-12): 1185 -1193.
- Happe, T., Hemschemeier, A., Winkler, M. and Kaminski, A. (2002) Hydrogenases in green algae: Do they save the algae's life and solve our energy problems? <u>Trends</u> <u>Plant Sci</u>. 7: 246 – 250.
- Happe, T. and Kaminski, A. (2002) Differential regulation of the Fe-hydrogenase during anaerobic adaptation in the green alga *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*. <u>Eur. J.</u> <u>Biochem</u>. 269: 1022 – 1032.
- Happe, T. and Naber, J.D. (1993) Isolation, characterization and N-terminal amino acid sequence of hydrogenase from the green alga *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*. <u>Eur. J.</u> <u>Biochem</u>. 214: 475 – 481.
- Harris, E.H. (1989) <u>The Chlamydomonas sourcebook</u>: a comprehensive guide to biology and laboratory use. San Diego: Academic Press.
- He, M., Li, L. and Liu, J. (2012) Isolation of wild microalgae from natural water bodies for high hydrogen producing strains. <u>Int J Hydrogen Energy</u>. 37(5): 4046-4056.
- Hemschemeier, A. and Happe, T. (2011) Alternative photosynthetic electron transport pathways during anaerobiosis in the green alga *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*.
 <u>BBA-Bioenergatics</u>. 1807(8): 919-926.

- Hoek, C.V.D., Mann, D.G. and Jahns, H.M. (1995) <u>Algae An introduction to phycology</u>. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge. ISBN 0521304199
- Homann , P. (2003) Hydrogen metabolism of green algae: Discovery and early research
 a tribute to Hans Gaffron and his coworkers . <u>Photosynth. Res</u>. 76: 93 103.
- Jeanmougin, F., Thompson, J.D., Gouy, M., Higgins, D.G. and Gibson, T.J. (1998) Multiple sequence alignment with Clustal X. <u>Trends Biochem Sci</u>. 23: 403-405.
- Jeffrey, D.P., Douglas E.S. and Mark W.C. (2004) "The plant tree of life: an overview and some points of view". <u>American Journal of Botany</u>. 91: 1437–1445.
- Jorquera, O., Kiperstok, A., Sales, E.A., Embirucu, M. and Ghirardi ML. (2008) Ssystems sensitivity analysis of the factors that may influence hydrogen production by sulfur-deprived *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*. <u>Int J Hydrogen Energy</u>. 33(9): 2167–7217.
- Kapdan, I.K. and Kargi, F. (2006) Biohydrogen production from waste materials. <u>Enzym</u> <u>Microb Technol</u>. 38: 569-582.
- Karol, K.G., Mccourt, R.M., Cimono, M.T. and Delwiche, C.F. (2001) The closest living relatives of land plants. <u>Science</u> 294: 2351–2353.
- Kim, J.P., Kim, K.R., Choi, S.P., Han, S.J., Kim, M.S. and Sim, S.J. (2010) Repeated production of hydrogen by sulfate re-addition in sulfur deprived culture of *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*. Int J Hydrogen Energy. 35: 13387-13391.
- Kindle, K.L., Schnell, R.A., Ferndndez, E. *et al.* (1989) Stable nuclear transformation of *Chlamydomonas* using the *Chlamydomonas* gene for nitrate reductase. <u>J Cell Biol</u>. 109(6): 2589-2601.
- Kindle, K.L. (1990) High-frequency nuclear transformation of Chlamydomonas reinhardtii. <u>Proc Natl Acad Sci USA</u>. 87: 1228-1232.

- King, P.W., Svedruzic, D., Cohen, J., Schulten, K., Seibert, M. and Ghirardi, M.L. (2006) Structural and functional investigations of biological catalysts for optimization of solar-driven, H 2 production systems. <u>Solar Hydrogen and Nanotechnology</u>, San Diego, Proceedings, The International Society for Optical Engineering, #63400Y.
- Kolowsky, K.S., Williams, J.G.K. and Szalay, A.A. (1984) Length of foreign DNA in chimeric plasmids determines the efficiency of its integration into the chromosome of the cyanobacterium *Synechococcus* R2. <u>Gene</u>. 27: 289-299.
- Kovar, J.L., Zhang, J., Funke, R.P. *et al.* (2002) Molecular analysis of the acetolactate synthase gene of Chlamydomonas reinhardtii and development of a genetically engineered gene as a dominant selectable marker for genetic transformation. <u>Plant</u> J. 29: 109-117.
- Kruse, O. Rupprecht, J., Bader, K.P., Thomas-Hall, S., Schenk, P.M., Finazzi, G. and Hankamer, B. (2005a) Improved photobiological H₂ production in engineered green algal cells. J. Biol. Chem. 280: 34170 – 34177.
- Kruse, O., Rupprecht, J., Mussgnug, J., Dismukes, G. and Hankamer, B. (2005b)
 Photosynthesis: A blueprint for solar energy capture and biohydrogen production technologies. <u>Photochem. Photobiol. Sci</u>. 4: 957 970.
- Kruse, O. and Hankamer, B. (2010) Microalgal hydrogen production. <u>Curr Opin</u> <u>Biotechnol</u>. 21: 238–243.
- Kruse, O. and Hankamer, B. Microalgal hydrogen production. Curr Opin Biotechnol 2010;21:238–43.

- Kumar, S.C., Misqitta, R.W., Reddy, V.S. et al. (2004) Genetic transformation of the green alga Chlamydomonas reinhardtii by Agrobacterium tumefaciens. <u>Plant Sci</u>. 166:731-738.
- Kumazawa, S. and Mitsui, A. (1985) Comparative amperometric study of uptake hydrogenase and hydrogen photoproduction activities between heterocystous cyanobacterium *Anabaena cylindrica* B629 and nonheterocystous cyanobacterium *Oscillatoria* sp. Strain Miami BG7. <u>Appl. Environ. Microbiol</u>. 50: 287–291.
- Laurinavichene, T.V., Fedorov, A.S., Ghirardi, M.L., Seibert, M. and Tsygankov, A.A. (2006) Demonstration of sustained hydrogen photoproduction by immobilized, sulfur deprived Chlamydomonas reinhardtii cells. <u>Int J Hydrogen Energy</u>. 31(5): 659–667.
- Lay, J.J., Lee, Y.J. and Noike, T. (1999) Feasibility of biological hydrogen production from organic fraction of municipal solid waste. <u>Water Res</u>. 33: 25792586.
- Lee, J.W. and Greenbaum, E. (2003) A new oxygen sensitivity and its potential application in photosynthetic H 2 production. <u>Appl. Biochem. Biotechnol</u>. 105–108: 303–313.
- Lemieux, C., Ottis C. and Turmel, M. (2000). Ancestral chloroplast genome in Mesostigma viride reveals an early branch of green plant evolution. <u>Nature</u>. 403: 649–652.
- Lerche, K. and Hallmann, A. (2009) Stable nuclear transformation of *Gonium pectorale*. <u>BMC Biotechnol</u>. 9:64
- Levin, D.B., Pitt, L. and Love, M. (2004) Biohydrogen production: prospects and limitations to practical application. Int J Hydrogen Energy. 29(2): 173-185.

- Lewis, L.A. and Mccourt, R.M. (2004) "Green algae and the origin of land plants". <u>Am</u> <u>J Bot</u>. 91 (10): 1535–1556.
- León, R. and Fernández, E. (2007) Nuclear transformation of eukaryotic microalgae -Historical overview, achievements and problems. <u>Transgenic Microalgae as Green</u> <u>Cell Factories Book Series: Advances in experimental medicine and biology</u>. 616: 1-11.
- Lindberg, P. and Melis, A. (2008) The chloroplast sulfate transport system in the green alga *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*. <u>Planta.</u> 228(6): 951-961.
- Ludwig, M., Schulz-Friedrich, R. and Appel, J. (2006) Occurrence of hydrogenases in cyanobacteria and anoxygenic photosynthetic bacteria: Implications for the phylogenetic origin of cyanobacterial and algal hydrogenases . J. Mol. Evol. 63: 758–768.
- Lumbreras, V., Stevens, D.R. and Purton, S. (1998) Efficient foreign gene expression in *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* mediated by an endogenous intron. <u>Plant J</u>. 14: 441-447.
- Makarova, V.V., Kosourov, S., Krendeleva, T., Semin, B.K., Kukarskikh, G.P., Rubin,
 A, *et al.* (2007) Photoproduction of hydrogenby sulfur-deprived *C. reinhardtii* mutants with impaired photosystem II photochemical activity. <u>Photosyn Res</u>. 94: 79–89.
- Melis, A. and Happe, T. (2001) Hydrogen production. Green algae as a source of energy. <u>Plant Physiol</u>. 127: 740 – 748.
- Melis, A. and Chen, H.C. (2005) Chloroplast sulfate transport in green algae Genes, proteins and effects. <u>Photosynth Res</u>. 86(3): 299-307.

- Melis, A. and Happe, T. (2004) Trails of green alga hydrogen research: From Hans Gaffron to new frontiers. <u>Photosynth Res</u>. 80: 401-409.
- Melis, A., Zhang, L., Forestier, M., Ghirardi, M.L. and Seibert, M. (2000) Sustained photobiological hydrogen gas production upon reversible inactivation of oxygen evolution in the green alga *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*. <u>Plant Physiol</u>. 122: 127– 35.
- Melis, A. (2007) Photosynthetic H₂ metabolism in *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* (unicellular green algae). <u>Planta</u>. 226:1075-86.
- Melis, A., Seibert, M. and Ghirardi, M.L. (2007) <u>Hydrogen fuel production by transgenic</u> <u>microalgae. In: Transgenic Microalgae as Green Cell Factories</u> (R. León, A. Galván, and E. Fernández , Eds.) , pp. 110–121. Landes Bioscience , Austin.
- Melis, A., Zhang, L.P., Forestier, M., Ghirardi, M.L. and Seibert, M. (2000) Sustained photobiological hydrogen gas production upon reversible inactivation of oxygen evolution in the green alga *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*. <u>Plant Physiol</u>. 122: 127-135.
- Navarro, E., Montagud, A., Ferández de Córdoba, P. And Urchueguía, J.F. (2009)
 Metabolic flux analysis of the hydrogen production potential in *Synechocystis* sp.
 PCC 6803. Int. J. Hydrogen Energy. 34: 8828-8838.
- Oliveira, P.H., Lemos, F., Monteiro, G.A. and Prazeres, D.M.F. (2008) Recombination frequency in plasmid DNA containing direct repeats—predictive correlation with repeat and intervening sequence length. <u>Plasmid</u>. 60: 159–165.

Perry, J.H. (1963). Chemical Enoineers' Handbook. New york: McGraw-Hill.

- Piorreck, M., Baasch, K.H. and Pohl, P. (1984) Biomass production, total protein, chlorophylls, lipids and fatty acids of freshwater green and blue-green algae under different nitrogen regimes. <u>Phytochem</u>. 23: 207-16.
- Poulsen, N. and Kroger, N. (2005) A new molecular tool for transgenic diatoms: Control of mRNA and protein biosynthesis by an inducible promoter-terminator cassette. <u>FEBS J. 272(13)</u>: 34l3-3423.
- Rippka, R., Deruelles , J., Waterbury, J.B., Herdman, M. and Stanier, R.Y. (1979) Generic Assignments, Strain Histories and Properties of Pure Cultures of Cyanobacteria. <u>J Gen Microbiol</u>. 111: 1-61.
- Roderic, D.M. Page (2001): TreeView (win32) program, http://taxonomy.zoology.gla.ac.uk/rod/rod.html
- Rühl C. (2008) BP statistic review of world energy.
- Bhosale, S.H., Pant, A. and Khan, M.I. (2009) Purification and characterization of putative alkaline [Ni–Fe] hydrogenase from unicellular marine green alga, *Tetraselmis kochinensis* NCIM 1605. <u>Microbiol Res</u>. 64 (2): 131-137.
- Sambrook and Russel (2001) <u>Molecular cloning A laboratory manual</u>, Third edition. New York: Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory.
- Schnackenberg, J., Schulz, R. and Senger, H. (1993) Characterization and purification of a hydrogenase from the eukaryotic green alga Scenedesmus obliquus. <u>FEBS Lett</u>. 327: 21–4.
- Seibert, M., King, P.W., Posewitz, M.C., Melis, A. and Ghiradi, M.L. (2008)
 <u>Photosynthetic water-splitting for hydrogen production</u>. In: Bioenergy (J.D. Wall, C.S. Harwood, A. Demain, Eds.), pp. 273–291. ASM Press, Washington, D.C.

- Shimogawara, K., Fujiwara, S., Grossman, A. et al. (1998) High-efficiency transformation of *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* by electroporation. <u>Genetics</u>. 148: 1821-1828.
- Simon, A., Glöckner, G., Felder, M., Melkonian, M. and Becker, B. (2006) "EST analysis of the scaly green flagellate *Mesostigma viride* (Streptophyta): Implications for the evolution of green plants (Viridiplantae)". <u>BMC Plant Biology</u>. 6 (2): 2.
- Sizova, I., Fuhrmann, M. and Hegemann, P. (2001) A Streptomyces rimosus *aphVIII* gene coding for a new type phosphotransferase provides stable antibiotic resistance to *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*. <u>Gene</u>. 277: 221–229.
- Skjånes, K., Pinto, F.L. and Lindblad, P. (2010) Evidence for transcription of three genes with characteristics of hydrogenases in the green alga *Chlamydomonas noctigama*. <u>Int J Hydrogen Energy</u>. 35: 1074-1088.
- Stewart, W.D.P. (1962) Fixation of elemental nitrogen by marine blue-green algae. Annals of Botany. 26: 439.
- Tamagnini, P., Axelsson, R., Lindberg, P., Oxelfelt, F., Wunschiers, R. and Lindblad, P.
 (2002) Hydrogenases and hydrogen metabolism of cyanobacteria. <u>Microbiol. Mol.</u> <u>Biol. Rev</u>. 66: 1 – 20.
- Tang, D.K., Qiao, S.Y. and Wu, M. (1995) Insertion mutagenesis of *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* by electroporation and heterologous DNA. <u>Biochem Molec Biol Int</u>. 36(5): 1025-1035.
- Tanisho, S. and Ishiwata, Y. (1995) Continuous hydrogen production from molasses by fermentation using urethane foam as a support of flocks. <u>Int J Hydrogen Energy</u>. 20(7): 541-545.

Thomas, D. (2002) Seaweeds. The Natural History Museum, London. ISBN 0565091751

- Troshina, O., Serebryakova, L., Sheremetieva, M. and Lindblad, P. (2002) Production of H₂ by the unicellular cyanobacterium *Gloeocapsa alpicola* CALU 743 during fermentation. <u>Int. J. Hydrogen Energy</u>. 27: 1283–1289.
- Tsygankov, A., Kosourov, S., Seibert, M. and Ghirardi, M. (2002) Hydrogen photoproduction under continuous illumination by sulfur-deprived, synchronous *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* cultures. Int. J. Hyd. Energy. 27: 1239 1244.
- Turmel, M., Otis, C. and Lemieux, C. (2002) The complete mitochondrial DNA sequence of *Mesostigma viride* identifies this green alga as the earliest green plant divergence and predicts a highly compact mitochondrial genome in the ancestor of all green plants. <u>Mol Biol Evol</u>. 19: 24–38.
- Ueno, Y., Kurano, N. and Miyachi, S. (1999) Purification and characterization of hydrogenase from the marine green alga *Chlorococcum littorale*. <u>FEBS Lett</u>. 443: 144–148.
- Urbig, T., Schulz, R. and Senger, H. (1993) Inactivation and reactivation of the hydrogenases of the green-algae *Scenedesmus obliquus* and *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*. <u>Zeitschrift fuer Naturforschung C Journal of Biosciences</u>. 48: 41 – 45.
- Veziroglu, T.N. (1987) Hydrogen technology for energy needs for human settlements. Int. J. Hydrogen Energy. 12: 99-129.
- Volgusheva, A.A., Zagidullin, V.E., Antal, T.K., Krendeleva, T.E., Paschenko, V.Z. and Rubin, A.B. (2007) Examination of chlorophyll fluorescence decay kinetics in sulfur deprived algae *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*. <u>Biochim Biophys Acta</u>. 1767: 559-564.

- Vonshak, A. (1986) "Laboratory Techniques for the Cultivation of Microalgae", Handbook of Microalgal Mass Culture, Richmond, A., ed., CRC Press, FL
- Weaver, P.F., Lien, S. and Seibert , M. (1980) Photobiological production of hydrogen . Solar Energy 24: 3 – 45.
- Winkler, M., Maeurer, C., Hemschemeier, A. and Happe, T. (2004) <u>The isolation of green algal strains with outstanding H₂ productivity</u>. In: Biohydrogen III (J. Miyake, Y. Igarashi, and M. Rogner, Eds.), pp. 103 115. Elsevier, New York.
- Winkler, M., Hemsehemeier, A., Gotor, C., Melis, A. and Happe, T. (2002a) [Fe]hydrogenase in green algae: photo-fermentation and hydrogen evolution under sulfur deprivation. <u>Int. J. Hydrogen Energy</u>. 27: 1431-1439.
- Winkler, M., Heil, B. and Happe, T. (2002b) Isolation and molecular characterization of the [Fe]-hydrogenase from the unicellular green alga *Chlorella fusca*. <u>BBA-Gene</u> <u>Struct Expr</u>. 1576: 330–334.
- Wunschiers, R., Stangier, K., Senger, H. and Schulz, R. (2001) Molecular evidence for a Fe-hydrogenase in the green alga *Scenedesmus obliquus*. <u>Curr Microbiol</u>. 42: 353 360.
- Wünschiers, R. and Lindblad, P. (2002) Hydrogen in education a biological approach. <u>Int J Hydrogen Energ.</u> 27: 1131-1140.
- Wykoff, D.D., Davies, J.P., Melis, A. and Grossman, A.R. (1998) The regulation of photosynthetic electron transport during nutrient deprivation in *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*. <u>Plant Physiol</u>. 117(1): 129-139.
- Xiao, Y.H., Luo, M., Fang, W.G., Luo, K.M., Hou, L., Luo, X.Y., *et al.* (2002) PCR walking in cotton genome using YADE method. <u>Acta Genet Sin</u>. 29: 62-66.

- Yokoi, H., Maki, R., Hirose, J. and Hayashi, S. (2002) Microbial production of hydrogen from starch manufacturing wastes. <u>Biomass and Bioenergy</u>. 22: 389-395.
- Yokoi, H., Saitsu, A., Hiroyuki, U., Hirose, J., Hayashi, S. and Tak-saki, Y. (2001)
 Microbial hydrogen production from sweet potato starch residue. <u>J Biosci Bioeng</u>.
 91: 58-63.
- Yu, J. and Takahashi, P. (2007) <u>Communicating Current Research and Educational</u> Topics and Trends in Applied Microbiology. Spain: FORMATEX.
- Zarrouk, C. Contribution à l'étude d'une cyanophycée. (1966) <u>Influence de divers</u> <u>facteurs physiques et chimiques sur la croissance et photosynthese de Spirulina</u> <u>maxima Geitler</u>. Ph.D. Thesis, University of Paris.
- Zhang, L., Happe, T. and Melis, A. (2002) Biochemical and morphological characterization of sulfur-deprived and H₂-producing *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii* (green alga). <u>Planta</u>. 214: 552 – 561.

APPENDICES

APPENDIX A



Cloning vector maps: pGEM[®]-T Easy Vector

Cloning vector maps: pCR[®]2.1-TOPO[®]Vector

<i>lac</i> Ζα ATG M13 Reverse Primer				Hin	d III			Kpn I	S	Sacl E	3amH I	S	pe I						
CAG GTC	GAA CTT	ACA TGT	GCT CGA	$\frac{\text{ATG}}{\text{TAC}}$	ACC TGG	ATG TAC	ATT TAA	ACG TGC	CCA GGT	AGC TCG	TTG AAC	GTA CAT	CCG GGC	AGC TCG	TCG AGC	GAT CTA	CCA GGT	CTA GAT	
GTA CAT	ACG TGC	GCC CGG	GCC CGG	AGT TCA	Bs GTG CAC	tXI CTG GAC	EcoR I GAA CTT	TTC AAG	GCC CGG	CTT GA <mark>A</mark>	PCR	Prod	uct A	AG GO	Eco GC GZ CG CT	RI AA TI CT AZ	FC TC AG AC	GC CG	
E	EcoR V	/		BstX	1	Not I	Store of t	Xho I			Nsi	I Xba ∣ ∣	I		Apa 	L			
AGA TCT	TAT ATA	CCA GGT	TCA AGT	CAC GTG	TGG ACC	CGG GCC	CCG GGC	CTC GAG	GAG CTC	CAT GTA	GCA CGT	TCT AGA	AGA TCT	GGG CCC	CCC GGG	AAT TTA	TCG AGC	CCC GGG	TAT ATA
	T7 Promoter M13 Forward (-20) Primer																		
AGT TCA	GAG CTC	TCG AGC	TAT ATA	TAC ATG	AAT TTA	TCA AGT	CTG GAC	GCC CGG	GTC CAG	GTT CAA	TTA AAT	CAA GTT	CGT GCA	CGT GCA	GAC CTG	TGG ACC	GAA CTT	AAC TTG	



APPENDIX B

H₂ content calculation

Determine the amount of H_2 corresponding to the peak area for each time point against 4% Ar-balanced hydrogen gas.

Calculate the concentration of hydrogen produced in vial head space (X %) by using the following equation:

 $X \% = \frac{\text{Peak area of sample}}{\text{Peak area of 4\% standard hydrogen gas}} (4\%)$

22.4 dm³ (L) = 1 mol H₂, thus the volume in head space was used to calculated.

Normalize the hydrogen content by using the dry weight amount.

Express the $\rm H_{2}$ evolved in µmol/mg DW/h unit.

APPENDIX C

Media compositions

N-Free		
NaCl	70.00	mg
MgSO ₄ .7H ₂ O	380.00	mg
CaCl ₂	80.00	mg
K ₂ HPO ₄	600.00	mg
$Fe_2(SO_4)_3.6H_2O$	10.00	mg
Na ₂ -EDTA	27.00	mg
H ₃ BO ₃	3.00	mg
MnSO ₄ .4H ₂ O	2.00	mg
NaMoO ₄ .2H ₂ O	8.00	mg
ZnSO ₄ .7H ₂ O	0.30	mg
CuSO ₄ .5H ₂ O	0.08	mg
CoCl ₂	0.02	mg
Diltilled water to	1.00	L

N8

Na ₂ HPO ₄ .2H ₂ O	260.00	mg
K ₂ HPO ₄	740.00	mg
CaCl ₂	10.00	mg
Fe.EDTA	10.00	mg
MgSO ₄ .7H ₂ O	50.00	mg
KNO3	1000.00	mg
Trace element mixture*	1.00	mL
Diltilled water to	1.00	L
*Trace element mixture for N8		
Al ₂ (SO ₄) ₃ .18H ₂ O	3.58	g
MnCl ₂ .4H ₂ O	12.98	g
CuSO ₄ .5H ₂ O	1.83	g
ZnSO ₄ .7H ₂ O	3.20	g
Diltilled water to	1.00	L

BG11

NaNO ₃	1.50	g
K ₂ HPO ₄ .3H ₂ O	40.00	mg
MgSO ₄ .7H ₂ O	75.00	mg
CaCl ₂	36.00	mg
Citric acid	6.00	mg
Ferric Ammonium citrate	6.00	mg
Mg ₂ -EDTA	1.00	mg
Na2CO3	20.00	mg
Trace metal mix A5 +Co*	1.00	mg
Diltilled water to	1.00	mL
*Trace metal mix A5 +Co		
H ₃ BO ₃	2.86	g
MnCl ₂ .4H ₂ O	1.81	g
ZnSO ₄ .7H ₂ O	220.00	mg
NaMoO ₄ .2H ₂ O	390.00	mg
CuSO ₄ .5H ₂ O	79.00	mg
Co(NO ₃) ₂ .6H ₂ O	49.00	mg
Diltilled water to	1.00	L

Zarrouk

NaHCO3	16.80	g
K ₂ HPO ₄	0.50	g
NaNO ₃	2.50	g
NaCl	1.00	g
MgSO ₄ .7H ₂ O	0.20	g
FeSO ₄ .7H ₂ O	0.01	g
CaCl _{2.} 2H ₂ O	0.04	g
EDTA	0.08	g
K ₂ SO ₄	1.00	g
A ₅ solution*	1.00	mL
B ₆ solution*	1.00	mL
Diltilled water to	1.00	L
A_5 solution (g/L)		
H ₃ BO ₃	2.86	g
MnCl ₂ .2H ₂ O	1.80	g
ZnSO ₄ .4H ₂ O	0.22	g
MoO ₃	0.01	g

CuSO ₄ .5H ₂ O	0.08	g
Diltilled water to	1.00	L
*B ₆ solution (mg/L)		
NH4NO3	22.90	g
K2Cr2(SO4)4.24H2O	96.00	g
NiSO4.7H2O	47.80	g
Na2SO4.2H2O	17.90	g
Ti2(SO4)3	40.00	g
$Co(NO_3)_2.6H_2O$	4.40	g
Diltilled water to	1.00	L

Tris-Acetate-Phosphate (TAP)		
NH4Cl	0.40	g
CaCl _{2.} 2H ₂ O	0.05	g
MgSO ₄ .7H ₂ O	0.10	g
KH ₂ PO ₄	0.05	g
K ₂ HPO ₄	0.10	g
EDTA	0.05	g
Tris (base)	2.42	g
Glacial acetic acid	1.00	mL
FeSO ₄ .7H ₂ O	5.60	mg
ZnSO ₄ .4H ₂ O	22.08	mg
H ₃ BO ₃	11.40	mg
MnCl ₂ .2H ₂ O	5.52	mg
CuSO ₄ .5H ₂ O	0.16	mg
NaMoO ₄ .2H ₂ O	0.75	mg
CoCl _{2.} 6H ₂ O	0.17	mg
Diltilled water to	1.00	L

AA		
solution A*	25.00	mL
solution B*	6.25	mL
KNO3	0.25	g
NaNO ₃	0.21	g
Diltilled water to	1.00	L
*Solution A		
4% MgSO ₄ .7H ₂ O	500.00	mL

1.2% CaCl _{2.} 2H ₂ O	500.00	mL
3.8% NaCl	500.00	mL
Microelements stock solution *	500.00	mL
*Solution B		
K ₂ HPO ₄	28.00	
Diltilled water to	500.00	mL
*Microelements stock solution		
A&A Fe-EDTA solution*	160.00	mL
MnCl ₂ .2H ₂ O	360.00	mg
MoO ₃	36.00	mg
ZnSO ₄ .4H ₂ O	44.00	mg
CuSO ₄ .5H ₂ O	15.80	mg
H ₃ BO ₃	572.00	mg
NH ₄ VO ₃	4.60	mg
CoCl _{2.} 6H ₂ O	8.00	mg
Diltilled water	1090.00	mL

*A&A Fe-EDTA solution

Dissolve 5.2g KOH in 186 ml distilled water, then add 20.4 g $Na_2EDTA\!\cdot\!2H_2O$

Dissolve 13.7g FeSO₄·7H₂O in 364 ml

Mix these two solutions

Bubble filtered air through solution until color changes (minutes to hours)

Final pH of FeEDTA solution approximately 3.5

APPENDIX D

Hydrogen production of each isolate in section 3.1

Isolate No.	Isolate name	Production rate (μmol/mg chl a/h)
1	A11	0.00
2	A12	0.12
3	A21	0.06
4	A22	0.01
5	A23	0.76
6	A24	0.00
7	A25	0.11
8	A26	0.15
9	A27	0.13
10	A28	0.12
11	A29	0.26
12	A31	0.00
13	A32	0.09
14	A33	0.05
15	A34	0.08
16	A35	0.14
17	A36	0.15
18	A41	0.02
19	A42	0.00
20	A43	0.00
21	A44	0.00
22	A45	0.00
23	A46	0.06
24	A47	0.00
25	A48	0.04
26	A51	0.22
27	A61	0.00
28	A62	0.19
29	A63	0.05
30	A64	0.01
31	ACV	0.01
32	ACV-W-01F	0.00
33	ACV-W-02F	0.00
34	Ankistrodesmus falcatus	0.17
35	Aphanocapsa biformis	0.00
36	ATG-S-01	0.08
37	ATG-S-02	0.04
38	ATG-S-03	0.13
39	ATG-S-04	0.02
40	ATG-S-05	0.06
41	ATG-S-06	0.04
42	ATG-S-10	0.09
43	ATG-S-11	0.04
44	ATG-S-12	0.09
45	ATG-S-13	0.01
46	ATG-S-15	0.00
47	ATG-S-16	0.08
48	ATG-S-17	0.08

Isolate No.	Isolate name	Production rate (µmol/mg chl a/h)
49	ATG-S-18	0.00
50	ATG-S-19	0.04
51	ATG-S-20	0.10
52	ATG-S-21	0.00
53	AYT-S1-01F	0.08
54	AYT-S1-03	0.12
55	AYT-S2-01	0.58
56	AYT-W0-01	0.05
57	AYT-W0-03	0.06
58	AYT-W1-02	0.07
59	AYT-W1-04	0.09
60	AYT-W1-09F	0.06
61	AYT-W2-03	0.03
62	AYT-W2-04F	0.00
63	AYT-W2-05F	0.01
64	AYT-W2-06F	0.00
65	AYT-W2-07F	0.01
66	BOT-S-01	0.02
67	BOT-S-02	0.05
68	BOT-S-03	0.05
69	BOT-S-04	0.07
70	BOT-W-01	0.05
71	BOT-W-02	0.22
72	BOT-W-05	0.00
73	BOT-W-06	0.07
74	BOT-W-07	0.40
75	BOT-W-09	0.01
76	BOT-W-10	0.35
77	BOT-W-11	0.02
78	BOT-W-12F	0.09
79	BOT-W-14F	0.38
80	BPT-S-01	0.04
81	BPT-S-05	0.00
82	BPT-W-02	0.00
83	BPT-W-03	0.00
84	BPT-W-04	0.00
85	BPT-W-06	0.03
86	BPT-W-07	0.01
87	BPT-W-08	0.02
88	BPT-W-09	0.01
89	BPT-W-10	0.01
90	BPT-W-11	0.01
91	BPT-W-12	0.05
92	BPT-W-13	0.01
93	BPT-W-14	0.00
94	BPT-W-15	0.01
95	BPT-W-16	0.00
96	BPT-W-17	0.00
97	Calothrix elenkinii	0.00
98	Chlorogloea fritschii	0.00
99	Chrorococcus turgidus	0.00
100	CMU-W-01	0.05
101	CMU-W-02	0.02
102	Coccomonas orbicularis	0.02

Isolate No.	Isolate name	Production rate (μmol/mg chl a/h)
103	Finnland	0.02
104	Fischerella muscicola	0.00
105	Gleocapsa atrata	0.00
106	JET-S-01	0.01
107	JET-S-02	0.20
108	JET-S-05F	0.00
109	JET-S-06F	0.00
110	KK (BG11)	0.01
111	LG1	0.19
112	LG3	0.31
113	LG4	0.22
114	LG6	0.19
115	LG7	0.10
116	LPD-W-01	0.10
117	LPD-W-03	0.02
118	LPD-W-08	0.02
119	MAY-W-01	0.11
120	MAY-W-02	0.06
121	MAY-W-04	0.86
122	MAY-W-04.1	0.13
123	MAY-W-04.2	0.31
124	MAY-W-04.3	0.31
125	MAY-W-04.4	0.23
126	MAY-W-04.5	0.26
127	MAY-W-04.6	0.19
128	MAY-W-04.7	0.18
129	MAY-W-04.8	0.32
130	MAY-W-04.9	0.42
131	MAY-W-07	0.44
132	Microcystis pulvaria	0.07
133	Myxosarcina burmensis	0.00
134	NFP-W-02	0.05
135	NFP-W-03	0.05
136	NFP-W-07	0.10
137	NFP-W-10	0.06
138	NKN-S-01	0.04
139	NKN-S-02	0.05
140	NKN-S-03	0.04
141	NKN-S-04	0.02
142	NKN-S-05	0.04
143	NKN-S-06	0.00
144	NKN-S-07	0.17
145	NKN-S-08	0.13
146	Nostoc calcicola	0.00
147	Oscillatoria salina	0.14
148	Phormidium calcicola	0.00
149	PK8-W-01	0.06
150	PK8-W-04	0.04
151	PK8-W-05	0.03
152	PK8-W-06	0.08
153	PK8-W-07	0.32
154	PK8-W-09	0.07
155	PK8-W-10	0.06
156	PK8-W-11	0.02
Isolate No.	Isolate name	Production rate (μmol/mg chl a/h)
-------------	-------------------------------	--------------------------------------
157	PK8-W-12	0.06
158	Plectonema gracillimum	0.00
159	PTH-F-01	0.08
160	PTH-F-03	0.09
161	PTH-F-04	0.07
162	PTH-F-05	0.06
163	PTH-F-06	0.16
164	PTH-F-07	0.07
165	PTH-F-08	0.06
166	PTH-F-09	0.05
167	PTH-S-01	0.06
168	PTH-S-02	0.01
169	PTH-S-03F	0.00
170	PTH-W-01	0.36
171	PTK-W-02	0.04
172	PTK-W-03	0.00
173	PTK-W-04	0.08
174	PTK-W-05F	0.00
175	PTK-W-06F	0.00
176	PTK-W-08	0.01
177	SBR-S-01	0.21
178	SBR-S-02	0.09
179	SBR-S-03	0.29
180	SBR-S-04	0.06
181	SBR-S-05	0.07
182	SBR-S-06	0.04
183	SBR-S-07	0.05
184	SBR-S-08	0.00
185	SBR-S-09	0.12
186	SBR-S-10	0.05
187	SBR-S-11	0.06
188	SBR-S-12	0.06
189	SBR-S-13	0.04
190	SBR-S-14	0.16
191	Scenedesmus acuminatus	0.07
192	Scytonema bohneri	0.02
193	SS-2	0.03
194	SS-3	0.20
195	55-4 STU W 01	0.15
196	STH-W-01	0.06
19/	STH-W-03	0.04
198	51H-W-04	0.11
199	1P5-W-01	0.04
200	TLID deals and the	0.01
201	TUR-dark green	0.04
202	TUR-mament	0.00
203	TUR-gittell	0.00
204	TUR-light green	1.00
203	TUR-W-20	0.90
200	TUR-W-21	0.00
207	$\frac{10K-W-22}{TLIR-W-24E}$	0.13
200	WBU_W_02	0.00
209	WBU_W_03	0.00
210	11 DU- 11-03	0.00

APPENDIX E

PERSONAL INFORMATION

FIELD OF RESEARCH INTEREST

I have started my PhD since 2008 in Cyanobacterial Biotechnology Laboratory, Biochemistry Department, Faculty of Science, Chulalongkorn University, Thailand. I have focused on the finding of new energy source for our world, and the green energy source like the hydrogen production by biophotolysis process interests me. For my work, I have screened several hydrogen-producing green microalgae and optimized the production condition for use as an alternative energy source. Genes involved in hydrogen metabolism in green algae were investigated and were monitored under nutrient deprivation to understand their function *in vivo*.

In the past, I worked as research assistant at the Shrimp Molecular Biology and Genetics Laboratory (SMBGL) Bangkok Thailand, the same place where I performed my Master thesis work. My work is focused on an antimicrobial peptide gene isolated from the hemocyte cDNA library of the black tiger shrimp (*P. monodon*). Alternatively, I have additionally developed 30 type I microsatellite markers which were extended from my thesis area. I have done these works since June 2005. After relocated to a new job in January 2007, I have joined the Protein-Ligand Engineering and Molecular Biology Laboratory, National Center for Genetics Engineering and Biotechnology (BIOTEC), Thailand. At BIOTEC, my researche was mainly focused on drug screening for inhibiting malarial key enzyme (DHFR-TS) in *Plasmodium falciparum* via X-ray crystallography technique. In addition,I also earned experiences in data collection from National Synchrotron Radiation Research Center, Taiwan in 2008.

During my Master thesis research, I worked on type I microsatellite markers to extend the genome mapping of the black tiger shrimp (*Penaeus monodon*). The work is intended to provide the additional markers to the previous *P. monodon* genetic linkage map of AIMS (The Australian Institute of Marine Science). I had developed 50 type I microsatellite markers in my study and found that 36 markers could be placed on the previous genetic linkage map.

SCHOLARSHIPS

• June 2009- May 2010

Academic scholarships from the 90th Anniversary of Chulalongkorn University Fund (Ratchadaphiseksomphote Endowment Fund), Bangkok, Thailand

• June 2008 - May 2011

Academic scholarship from Thailand Research Fund through the Royal Golden Jubilee Ph.D. program, Bangkok, Thailand

• June 2004 - May 2005

Local Graduate Scholarship (LGS). This scholarship was funded by National Center for Genetics Engineering and Biotechnology (BIOTEC) for local master degree student.

AWARDS

• 20 April 2012

Best presentation award from The Science Forum 2012 (Applies Science and Technology session). Mahamakut Building, Faculty of Science, Chulalongkorn University, Thailand: April 19 – 20, 2012.

• 03 April 2011

Outstanding presentation award from RGJ-Ph.D. Congress XII, Jomtein Palm Beach Resort Pattaya, Chonburi, Thailand: April 1 -3, 2011.

• 17 June 2010

Recognized as best graduate student, Chulalongkorn University, Thailand

• 21 August 2005

The excellent graduate student award, the Prof. Dr. Tab Nilanidhi Foundation (the award was presented to the student who received the highest GPA above 3.70 in each department).

ACADEMIC EXPERIENCES

- Science Forum 2012, Faculty of Science, Chulalongkorn University, Thailand: April 19 – 20, 2012. High Rates of Hydrogen Production by a Novel Green Alga *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 (Oral presentation).
- RGJ–Ph.D. Congress XII, Jomtein Palm Beach Resort Pattaya, Chonburi, Thailand: April 1 – 3, 2011. High Rates of Hydrogen Production by a Novel Green Alga *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 (Oral presentation).
- CAP meeting, Department of Photochemistry and Molecular Science, Uppsala University, Sweden: October 05, 2010. Identification and characterization of a novel hydrogen-producing green alga *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551 isolated from natural pond in Thailand (Oral presentation).
- The 9th International Hydrogenase Conference, Uppsala, Sweden: June 27 July 2, 2010. Identification and characterization of a hydrogen-producing green alga *Tetraspora* sp. TURW 20.6 isolated from natural pond in Thailand (Poster presentation).

- The 14th Biological Sciences Graduate Congress. Faculty of Science, Chulalongkorn University, Bangkok, Thailand. December 10 – 12, 2009. Screening for photosynthetic hydrogen-producing bacteria and optimization for the hydrogen production (Poster presentation).
- The 13th Biological Sciences Graduate Congress. Faculty of Science, National University of Singapore, Singapore: December 15 – 16, 2008. Screening of hydrogen producing cyanobacteria from natural ponds in Thailand (Poster presentation).
- The 16th Annual Meeting of the Thai Society for Biotechnology on "Innovative Biotechnology: The Opportunity for Kitchen of the World". 12 – 15 December 2004, Phitsanulok, Thailand (Poster presentation).

PUBLICATIONS

- Maneeruttanarungroj, C., Lindblad, P. and Incharoensakdi, A. (2012) Sulfate permease (SulP) and hydrogenase (HydA) in the green alga *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551: Dependence of gene expression on sulfur status in the medium. International Journal of Hydrogen Energy (submitted)
- Maneeruttanarungroj, C., Lindblad, P. and Incharoensakdi, A. (2010) A newly isolated green alga, *Tetraspora* sp. CU2551, from Thailand with efficient hydrogen production. International Journal of Hydrogen Energy 35:13193-13199.
- Nzila, A., Rottmann, M., Chitnumsub, P., Kiara, S. M., Kamchonwongpaisan, S., Maneeruttanarungroj, C., Taweechai, S., Yeung, B. K., Goh, A., Lakshminarayana, S. B., Zou, B., Wong, J., Ma, N. L., Weaver, M., Keller, T. H., Dartois, V., Wittlin, S., Brun, R., Yuthavong, Y. and Diagana, T. T. (2010) Preclinical evaluation of the antifolate QN254, 5-chloro- N060-(2,5-dimethoxy-

benzyl)-quinazoline-2,4,6-triamine, as an antimalarial drug candidate. Antimicrob. Agents Chemother54, 2603–2610.

- Dasgupta, T., Chitnumsub, P., Kamchonwongpaisan, S., Maneeruttanarungroj, C., Nichols, SE., Lyons, TM., *et al.* (2009) Exploiting structural analysis, *in silico* screening, and serendipity to identify novel inhibitors of drug-resistant Falciparum malaria. ACS Chem Biol 4:29–40.
- Supungul, P., Tang, S., Maneeruttanarungroj, C., Rimphanitchayakit, V., Hirono, I., Aoki, T., *et al.*, 2008. Cloning, expression and antimicrobial activity of crustinPm1, a major isoform of crustin, from the black tiger shrimp *Penaeus monodon*. Dev. Comp. Immunol. 32, 61–70.
- Maneeruttanarungroj, C., Pongsomboon, S., Wuthisuthimethavee, S., Klinbunga, S., Wilson, K.J., Swan, J., Li, Y., Whan, V., Chu, K.H., Li, C.P., Tong, J., Glenn, K., Rothschild, M., Jerry, D., Tassanakajon, A., 2006. Development of polymorphic expressed sequence tag-derived microsatellites for the extension of the genetic linkage map of the black tiger shrimp (*Penaeus monodon*). Anim. Genet. 37, 363– 368.

TRAINING & ACTIVITIES

- 2010 Organizing committee of Cyanobacteria and algae biotechnology symposium. Department of Biochemistry, Faculty of Science, Chulalongkorn University, Thailand
- 2009 Organizing committee of the 14th Biological Sciences Graduate Congress. Faculty of Science, Chulalongkorn University, Bangkok, Thailand

- 2009 The president of Biochem Lover Club, Department of Biochemistry, Chulalongkorn University
- 2008 X-ray diffraction data collection at National Synchrotron Radiation Research Center (NSRRC), Hsinchu Taiwan (April 04-06, 2008)
- 2007 Training course on the "School on Use of Synchrotron Radiation" (April 23 – May 4, 2007) at the National Synchrotron Research Center (NSRC), Nakhon Ratchasima, Thailand
- 2004 Registrar of the 17th FAOBMB Symposium/ 2nd IUBMB Special Meeting/ 7th A-IMBN Conference, Bangkok, Thailand
- 2003 Equipment supplier staff of Graduated Committee of Chulalongkorn University
- 2002 Student trainee at Institute of Nutrition, Mahidol University (March -May), Thailand
- 2001 Deputy President (academic affairs) of Science Study Club of Chulalongkorn University
- 2000 Editor of science magazine (SCIMAX) of Science Study Club of Chulalongkorn University, Faculty of Science, Chulalongkorn University
- Staff of Young Leader Scientist Camp 6th 9th of Science Study Club of
 Chulalongkorn University (in the position of Academic affairs,
 Assessment affairs, and Ceremony affairs)

REFERENCES

Professor Aran Incharoensakdi, Ph.D. Department of Biochemistry, Faculty of

Science, Chulalongkorn University, Bangkok 10330, Thailand

E-Mail: aran.i@chula.ac.th

Professor Peter Lindblad, Ph.D. Photochemistry and Molecular Science, Department of Chemistry – Ångström Laboratory, Uppsala University, Box 523, SE-75120, Uppsala, Sweden

E-Mail: peter.lindblad@fotomol.uu.se

BIOGRAPHY

Mr. Cherdsak Maneeruttanarungroj was born on December 11, 1981 in Nakornratchasrima, Thailand. He graduated with Bachelor degree and Master degree in Biochemistry from the department of Biochemistry, Faculty of Science, Chulalongkorn University in 2003 and 2005, respectively. He has further studied for the Doctor of Philosophy (Ph.D.) degree in Program of Biochemistry, Chulalongkorn University since 2008.